

Pali Text Society

Papañcasūdanī
Majjhimanikāyatthakathā
of
Buddhaghosācariya

EDITED BY

I. B. HORNER

ASSOCIATE OF NEWHAM COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE, AUTHOR OF
"EARLY BUDDHIST HISTORY OF MAN PERFECTED," ETC.

PART V.

SUTTAS 131—152

INDICES

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BY

THE OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS, AMEN HOUSE, E.C. 4

AND AT

NEW YORK, TORONTO, MELBOURNE, AND BOMBAY

1938

PRINTED IN ENGLAND

INTRODUCTION

THE text of this volume is based on the following authorities :

C=Dhammānanda Mahāthera's edition of the *Papañcasūdanī*. Vol. II., printed by the Royal Asiatic Society, Ceylon Branch, Colombo, 1926 (Buddhist era 2469).

B=the printed Burmese edition, Vol. IV., published by the P.G. Maṇḍine Piṭaka Press, Rangoon, A.D. 1921 (Buddhist era 2464).

S=the Siamese printed edition of the *Papañcasūdanī*, issued by the Supreme Patriarch of Siam, Prince Vajirañān, A.D. 1920 (Buddhist era 2463).

MANCHESTER,
December, 1937.

PALI TEXT SOCIETY

REPORT FOR 1937

increased sum to print. Either the financial stringency of this decade, or the post-canonical nature of the texts yet remaining in our original plan to bring out, or both, have resulted in a decline in our sales, so that we can barely afford to publish annually the two texts. If for yet a very few years these more generous subscribers will continue to pay as before a guinea *plus* ten shillings, it will be a great service to our depleted treasury, and we shall be the better able to finish our programme at about our "diamond jubilee" in 1942, if not in 1941. But if they feel that this is asking too much, I am willing to send them any volume of the series *Sacred Books of the Buddhists*, as enumerated in the accompanying List of Issues, which they may not possess but wish to have—this at my own expense, or, if Further Dialogues of the Buddha be selected, at the Society's expense. In this case they have only to write to me stating the title.

On the last page of that List they will see, as usual, how much of our original programme remains to be published—namely, in the way (as indicated) in which the titles of the Commentaries are printed. To make matters clearer, I append a list of a more informative kind.

YET TO BE DONE.

COMMENTARIES.

Vinaya. Kankhāvitaraṇī. Undertaken by D. Ratnasuriya and Dorothy Stede.

Sutta-P. Anguttara: one more volume. In hand, by H. Kopp. Patisambhidāmagga: one more volume. In hand, by C. V. Joshi. Buddhavaṃsa: one volume. Undertaken by E. Adhikaram. Theragāthā: ? two volumes. Offered to F. L. Woodward. Niddesa: ? two more volumes. "Copy" received from A. P. Buddhadatta. Apadāna: one volume. Undertaken by I. B. Horner. Cariyāpiṭaka: one volume. "Copy" received from D. L. Barua.

(The late attempt to place the edition of the Theragāthā Commentary is rendered necessary by my materials having

been taken over in 1931 by a would-be editor, and by him held up for six yéars! This kind of dog-in-the-manger-ing is an ever present worry to editors and a reflection on the morals of scholarship.)

Of these I hope to publish Niddesa, Vol. II., and Cariyā-piṭaka this time next year, since the editors of these have been waiting several years while we got on with the exegesis of Vinaya and the Four Āgamas.

The one work excluded, as not being directly exegesis of the Canon, is the Peṭakopadesa, of which my pupil Dr. Arabinda Barua left with me a prepared text. Nor have I included desirable reprints, such as those of Dīgha-nikāya II. and Therīgāthā Commentary, stocks of which are exhausted; nor those of Oldenberg's Vinaya III.-V. and Fausböll's Jātakam, Vols. I.-VI., published before this Society came to birth.

The remaining way to our goal is financially difficult. A golden opportunity now is present for the beginnings of *genuine* comparative historical research into the nature of the really original message of the Sakyamuni, and of its evolution, on the one hand, into the monastic institution known as Hinayāna (or Theravāda), and into the yet totally unexplained differences in Mahāyāna on the other—a study from which the whole outlook on religious evolution in general could learn much. But research has set its face further eastward and northward in Asia, and that may all result in a return to Pali Studies with enriched material for comparison. Meanwhile Cinderella limps on.

Neither from Burma nor from Japan has further information about the progress of the translation of Pali scripture into vernaculars been sent me. But I have just received the following letter for my Report from Mlle. Suzanne Karpelès of Phnom Penh:

“If you have not heard from us out here for such a long time it is because I have been for nearly two years in France dangerously ill. I am back here since a few months only, and found the printing of the Tripitaka progressing. The Vinaya-piṭaka text and translation are printed in fifteen

volumes, and now the Sutta-pitaka is in hand and, up to date, the bhikkhus are going to send to the printing-house Vol. XXXVII.: the Mahā-vara-vagga of the Saṃyutta-nikāya. The elementary Pali school inland continue their good work and the Pali high school flourishes always. For the present this is all I have of interest to tell you. . . ."

Our good wishes will go to Mlle. Karpelès for a continuance of recovered health! (One wonders if the "vara," characteristic of later Pali when so used, has found its way into the Cambodian text of the Saṃyutta Mahāvagga?)

Pali research apparatus has been further enriched by the appearance, since our last Report, of Vol. I. of the Pali Names Dictionary (John Murray) in the *Indian Texts Series*, by Dr. G. P. Malalasekera. The bulk of the materials for this, accumulated first by E. Müller-Hess in our Journal, 1888, and ever since then till his death by Rhys Davids, I handed over to him after much detention by possible editors.

The Pitaka Concordance grows, and will within this decade be ready for its editor. How to publish it lies on divine laps.

C. A. F. RHYSDAVIDS.

P.S.—As this goes to press the Ceylon mail brings a generous and most welcome donation of £25 from Mr. E. M. Hare, translator of two volumes of the Anguttara (January 31).

List of Donors to the Pali Dictionary Fund.

						£	s.	d.
His Majesty the late King of Siam ..	..	..	..	..	..	500	0	0
Anonymous ..	..	..	..	..	..	400	0	0
Mrs. Ludwig Mond, the late ..	..	..	..	..	..	300	0	0
Royal Asiatic Society (ten donations) ..	..	..	..	..	..	105	0	0
Victoria University of Manchester (four donations)	..	..	..	..	..	63	0	0
British Academy (five donations) ..	..	..	..	..	..	50	0	0
Gilbert H. Richardson, Esq. (four donations) ..	..	..	..	..	..	85	0	0
Sir Robert (Lord) Chalmers, G.C.B. ..	..	..	..	..	..	10	0	0
Mrs. Plimmer ..	..	..	..	..	..	10	0	0
F. L. Woodward, Esq. (two donations) ..	..	..	..	..	..	2	2	0
Captain Meysey Thompson ..	..	..	..	..	..	1	1	0
Mr. Kojiro Matsukata ..	..	..	..	..	..	500	0	0
Professor Charles R. Lanman ..	..	..	..	..	..	21	0	0
Mr. Charles D. Burrage (50 dollars) ..	..	..	..	..	..	12	11	8
Mr. Albert W. Ellis (25 dollars) ..	..	..	..	..	..	6	5	8
Mr. Charles D. Grinnell (10 dollars) ..	..	..	..	..	..	2	10	8
Dr. William S. Bigelow (100 dollars) ..	..	..	..	..	..	25	7	8
Mrs. Isabella S. Gardner (50 dollars) ..	..	..	..	..	..	12	18	9
Professor James R. Jewett (25 dollars) ..	..	..	..	..	..	6	6	11
Professor James H. Woods ..	..	..	..	..	..	10	0	0
Mr. Maung Ba ..	..	..	..	..	..	2	2	0
Mrs. Carl F. Holmes ..	..	..	..	..	..	1	1	0
E. M. Hare, Esq. ..	..	..	..	..	..	1	1	0
Anonymous, Ceylon ..	..	..	..	..	..	1	0	0
						<u>£2,078</u>	<u>2</u>	<u>6</u>

List of Donors to the Pali Text Society down to December, 1937.

	£	s.	d.
His Majesty the late King of Siam	200	0	0
H.R.H. Prince Krom Mun Devavamsa Varoprakar ..	10	0	0
H.R.H. Prince Prisdang	10	0	0
The Secretary of State for India	31	10	0
Edmund Hardy, the late (three donations)	120	0	0
H. V. S. Davids, Esq., the late	3	0	0
L. T. Cave, Esq.	5	0	0
R. Hannah, Esq., the late (two donations)	16	16	0
Miss Horn, the late	10	0	0
Professor Dr. Edw. Muller	10	0	0
General Forlong, the late	1	0	0
Ed. T. Sturdy, Esq.	800	0	0
Mrs. Plimmer (seven donations)	41	0	0
H. C. Warren, the late	50	0	0
J. B. Andrews, Esq.	5	0	0
H.M.'s Government	200	0	0
Miss C. M. Ridding	10	0	0
R. F. Johnston, Esq. (Sir R. F., two donations) ..	3	3	0
H.H. the late Raja of Bhinga	100	0	0
F. H. Baynes, Esq.	5	5	0
Edw. Greenly, Dr. (two donations)	2	2	0
U. Môn, K.S.M. (Translations Series)	16	13	9
Gilbert H. Richardson, Esq.	5	0	0
Second donation (1917).. .. .	20	0	0
Henry Amarasuriya, Esq., J.P., etc.	25	0	0
U. Tun Myaing.	1	0	0
The Lord Chalmers, G.C.B.	6	5	0
Second donation (1932)	10	0	0
Sir Charles Eliot, G.C.M.G.	10	0	0
Second donation	100	0	0
Third donation	100	0	0
Mrs. Hardoon (\$200 Shanghai)	19	6	4
Mrs. Greenly (eight donations)	8	8	0
Pankaja S. Jalukdar (Mrs. B. M. Barua)	1	1	0
Second donation (1917).. .. .	1	0	0
Buddhist Society, Galle Branch, Ceylon, sent by Mr. A. D. Jayasundere, Proctor, Galle	15	0	0

List of Donors to the Pali Text Society

9

	£	s.	d.
Society for the Propagation of Buddhism in Foreign Countries, Mandalay, forwarded by The Buddhist Society of Great Britain and Ireland (1916)	15	0	0
Second donation (1917).. .. .	20	6	3
Third donation (1920)	28	12	11
E. H. Brewster, Esq. (1917)	1	0	0
Second donation (1921)	1	1	0
The Anagarika H. Dharmapāla (1917)	67	16	9
„ „ (Foster Missionary Fund, 1920)	92	19	2
H.H. the Ranee Sahiba of Bhinga (1917)	30	0	0
Mrs. Irene Taylor	2	0	0
Charles E. Ball, Esq.	1	1	0
Second donation (1920)	0	10	6
Captain and Mrs. Meysey Thompson (4)	10	1	0
Miss Rose Childers	1	0	0
F. L. Woodward, Esq.	1	1	0
Second donation	1	10	7
Third donation	4	10	0
Fourth donation	5	0	0
Baron K. Iwasaki	500	0	0
Second donation (1,000 yen)	86	9	2
Baron Mitsui (£500 less loss by exchange)	473	11	0
Mrs. Yeoman	2	2	0
Mrs. Carl F. Holmes	1	1	0
Baron Okura (3,000 yen)	312	10	0
Dr. A. C. Taylor	10	0	0
Dr. Bimala C. Law	64	11	3
Second donation (1933).. .. .	100	0	0
H. W. Anarasuriya, Esq.	5	10	0
Mr. J. E. de S. Barros	2	0	0
E. M. Hare, Esq.	1	6	3
Second donation	50	0	0
Third donation	25	0	0
Dr. W. A. de Silva	20	0	0
Professor Dr. G. P. Malalasekera (Ceylon donations)	20	0	0
Mr. R. Lange	1	0	0
H.H. the Gaekwar of Baroda (1934)	100	0	0
Dr. J. H. Philpot (1935)	5	5	0
Second donation (1937)	1	0	0

£4,056. 5 11

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND PAYMENTS FOR YEAR ENDING DECEMBER 31, 1937.

RECEIPTS.		PAYMENTS.	
£	s. d.	£	s. d.
To Balance at Bank, January 1, 1937	183 3 9	By Printing ...	...
" Subscriptions and Sales :		" Purchase of books	...
Current ...	64 8 0	" Crown Agents ...	9 1 8
Back ...	106 4 7	" Royal Asiatic Society ...	1 0 0
Advance ...	3 3 0	" Agency Charges ...	19 19 8
Translations ...	91 0 6	" Insurance ...	5 5 0
" Grant from India Office ...	50 0 0	" Accountancy ...	1 1 0
" Donation ...	1 0 0	" Postage, and Fares ...	7 19 0
" Interest on Deposit Account ...		" Stationery ...	2 3 6
" Dictionary Account ...		" Balance at Bank, December 31, 1937	66 1 8
		" Balance in Petty Cash, December 31, 1937	1 7 0
			67 8 8
			<u>£546 0 8</u>

DICTIONARY ACCOUNT.

£	s. d.	£	s. d.
To Sales ...	47 15 6	By Petty Cash ...	...
		" Balance ...	...
	<u>£47 15 6</u>		<u>£47 15 6</u>

Examined and compared with Cheque, Receipt, Pass Books and Vouchers, and found correct, January 7, 1938.
DELLA, E. WILKIN, Accountant, 25, Bullingham Mansions, Kensington, London, W. 8.

CONTENTS

	PAGE
INTRODUCTION - - - - -	iii
SUTTA 131. Bhaddekarattasuttavaṇṇanā - - -	1
„ 132. Ānandabhaddekarattasuttavaṇṇanā -	4
„ 133. Mahākaccānabhaddekarattasuttavaṇṇanā -	4
„ 134. Lomasakaṅgiyabhaddekarattasuttavaṇṇanā	6
„ 135. Cūlakammavibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā -	8
„ 136. Mahākammavibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā -	15
„ 137. Saḷāyatanavibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā -	21
„ 138. Uddesavibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā -	28
„ 139. Araṇavibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā -	30
„ 140. Dhātu vibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā -	33
„ 141. Saccavibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā -	64
„ 142. Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā -	66
„ 143. Anāthapiṇḍikôvādasuttavaṇṇanā -	77
„ 144. Channôvādasuttavaṇṇanā -	82
„ 145. Punṇôvādasuttavaṇṇanā -	84
„ 146. Nandakôvādasuttavaṇṇanā -	92
„ 147. Cūlarāhulôvādasuttavaṇṇanā -	97
„ 148. Chachakkasuttavaṇṇanā -	99
„ 149. Mahāsaḷāyatanikasuttavaṇṇanā -	103
„ 150. Nagaravindeyyasuttavaṇṇanā -	105
„ 151. Piṇḍapātapārisuddhisuttavaṇṇanā -	105
„ 152. Indriyabhāvanāsuttavaṇṇanā -	106
INDICES	
I. Words - - - - -	111
II. Proper Names - - - - -	134
III. Quotations and References - - -	136

Papañcasūdanī

nāma

Majjhimanikāyaṭṭhakathā

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAM-
BUDDHASSA

131.

[Bhaddekarattasuttavaṇṇanā]

[187¹¹] *Evam me sutaṃ* ti Bhaddekarattasuttaṃ.

[187¹⁵] Tattha *Bhaddekarattassā* ti vipassanānuyogasaman-
nāgatattā bhaddakassa¹ ekarattassa.

[187¹⁵] *Uddesaṃ* ti mātikaṃ.

[187¹⁵] *Vibhaṅgaṃ* ti vitthārabhājanīyaṃ.

[187¹⁹] *Atītaṃ* ti atīte pañcakkhandhe.

[187¹⁹] “*Nānvāgameyyā* ti taṇhādītṭhihi nānugaccheyya.”*

[187¹⁹] *Nappatīkaṅkhe*² ti taṇhādītṭhihi na pattheyya.

[187²⁰] *Yad atītaṃ* ti idam ettha kāraṇavacanaṃ. Yasmā
yaṃ atītaṃ taṃ *pahīnaṃ* niruddhaṃ atthaṅgataṃ³ tasmā taṃ⁴
nānugaccheyya; yasmā ca yaṃ *anāgataṃ*⁵ taṃ *appattaṃ* ajātaṃ
anibbattaṃ, tasmā⁶ tam pi na pattheyya.

[187²¹] *‘Attha tatthā* ti *paccuppannam* pi *dhammaṃ* yattha
yatth’eva uppanno⁷ tattha tatth’eva⁸ naṃ aniccānupassanā-
dīhi sattahi anupassanāhi yo *vipassati*; araṇṇādīsu vā *tattha*
*tattha*⁸ *vipassati*.

* Cf. below, Sutta 133, p. 6.

¹ B. bhaddassa.

² C. na paṭi; B. nappati°.

³ C. atthagataṃ.

⁴ B. S. *add* puna.

⁵ B. nāgataṃ.

⁶ B. *adds* ca.

⁷ B. uppannaṃ.

⁸ B. tatth’eva.

[187²²] *Asaṅhīraṇ*¹ *asaṅkuppan* ti idaṃ vipassanā paṭivipassanā² dassanattāṇaṃ vuttaṃ. Vipassanā hi rāgādīhi na saṅhīratī³ na saṅkuppattī⁴ ti asaṅhīraṇ⁵ asaṅkuppaṇ⁶.

[187²²] *Taṃ anubrūhaṇ*⁶ vaddheyya paṭivipasseyyā ti vuttaṃ hoti. Atha vā nibbānaṃ rāgādīpi na saṅhīratī³ na saṅkuppattī ti *asaṅhīraṇ*⁷ *asaṅkuppaṇ*.

[187²²] *Taṃ*⁸ *vidvā* paṇḍito bhikkhu anubrūhaṇ⁶ punapunaṃ⁹ tad ārammaṇaṃ¹⁰ phalasamāpattiṃ appento vaddheyyā¹¹ ti attho.

[187²³] Tassa pana anubrūhantassa atthāya *ajj'eva kiccaṃ ātappaṇ* ti kilesānaṃ ātāpanaparitāpanena ātappaṇ ti laddhanāmaṃ viriyaṃ *ajj'eva kātappaṇ*.

[187²³] *Ko jaṇṇā maraṇaṃ suve* ti sve jīvitaṃ vā maraṇaṃ vā ko jānāti? Ajja¹² dānaṃ vā dassāmi,¹³ sīlaṃ vā rakkhissāmi, aññataṃ vā pana kusalaṃ karissāmi ti hi ajja tāva papañco atthi. Sve vā punadivase vā jātissāmi¹⁴ ti eittam anuppādetvā *ajj'*¹⁵ *ajj'eva* karissāmi ti. Evaṃ viriyaṃ kātappaṇ ti dasseti.

[187²⁴] *Mahāseneṇā* ti aggivisasatthādīni hi¹⁶ anekāni maraṇakāraṇāni tassa senā¹⁷ tāya mahatiyā senāyavasena mahāseneṇa. Evarūpena *maccunā* saddhiṃ katipāhaṃ tāva āgamahehi yāv' āhaṃ Buddhapūjādiṃ attano avassayakammaṃ karomī ti. Evaṃ mittasanthavākārasaṅkhāto¹⁸ vā idaṃ sataṃ vā sahaṣsaṃ¹⁹ vā gahetvā katipāhaṃ āgamelī ti evaṃ lajjhānuppādānaṃ saṅkhāto²⁰ vā iminā balarāsinaṃ paṭibāhissāmi ti evaṃ balarāsisaṅkhāto vā saṅgaro n' atthi. Saṅgaro ti hi mit-

¹ B. S. asaṅhiraṇ.

² C. *in brackets*.

³ S. saṅharati.

⁴ B. saṅkuppattī.

⁵ B. taṃ asaṅhira-asaṅkuppa; S. asaṅhiraṇ asaṅkuppā.

⁶ B. S. °brūheyya; C. *in brackets*.

⁷ S. asaṅhiraṇ.

⁸ C. *omits*.

⁹ C. °puna.

¹⁰ B. *adds* taṃ taṃ.

¹¹ B. vaddheyyā.

¹² S. *ajj'eva*.

¹³ S. karissāmi.

¹⁴ B. karissāmi.

¹⁵ B. S. *omit*.

¹⁶ B. *omits*.

¹⁷ B. *adds* ti.

¹⁸ B. °santhavakara°.

¹⁹ S. sataṣaṣsaṇ.

²⁰ S. lañcānu°.

tasanthavākāralajjhānuppadānabalarāsinaṇ¹ nāmaṇ; tasmā ayaṃ attho vutto.

[187²⁵] *Atandītan* ti analasaṇ utthāhakaṇ.² Evaṇ paṭipannattā bhaddo ekaratto assā ti *bhaddekaratto*. Iti tam evaṇ paṭipannapuggalaṇ bhaddekaratto ayaṇ ti. Rāgādisanta-tāya³ *santo* Buddhamuni ācikkhati.

[188¹] *Evaṇrūpo*¹ ti ādisu kālo⁵ pi samāno indanīlamanīvaṇṇo.

[188²] *Ahosin* ti evaṇ manuññarūpavasen' eva *evaṇrūpo ahoṣiṇ*.

[188³] Kusalasukhasomanassavedanāvasen' eva *evaṇvedano*.

[188⁴] Taṇ sampayuttānaṇ yeva⁶ saññādināṇ vasena *evaṇsañño*, *evaṇsaṅkhāro*, *evaṇviññāno ahoṣiṇ*.

[188⁷] *Atītam addhūnan* ti *tattha nandiṇ samanvāneti* ti tesu rūpādisu taṇhaṇ samanvāneti anuppavatteti.⁷ Hīnarūpādivasena pana⁸ *evaṇrūpo ahoṣiṇ* . . . *pe* . . . *evaṇviññāno ahoṣin* ti na maññati.

[188¹³] *Nandiṇ na samanvāneti* ti taṇhaṇ⁹ vā taṇhāsampayuttaditthiṇ¹⁰ vā nānupavattayati¹¹ ti.¹²

[188¹⁶] *Evaṇrūpo siyaṇ* ti ādisu pi paṇītamanuññarūpādivasen'¹³ eva taṇhādiṭṭhippavattana¹⁴ saṅkhātā¹⁴ nandisamanvānayaṇa¹⁵ veditabbā.

[188²⁷] *Kathaṇ ca bhikkhave paccuppannesu dhammesu saṇhīratī*¹⁶ ti idaṇ paccuppannaṇ ca yo dhammaṇ tattha tattha vipassati asaṇhīraṇ¹⁷ asaṅkuppan ti uddesassa niddesatthā¹⁸ vuttaṇ. Kāmaṇ c' ettha *kathaṇ ca bhikkhave paccuppannaṇ*¹⁹

¹ B. °saṇthavakara°; S. °vākāralaṇcānu°.

² B. utthahantaṇ.

³ B. S. rāgādināṇ santa°.

⁴ *Text* evarūpo.

⁵ C. kālo.

⁶ C. eva.

⁷ B. S. anupa°.

⁸ S. omits.

⁹ S. taṇhā.

¹⁰ S. °diṭṭhi.

¹¹ B. nānupavāttayati; S. nānupavattiyati.

¹² B. omits.

¹³ B. taṇ maññu°.

¹⁴ B. °diṭṭhippavattasaṅkhātā.

¹⁵ B. adds va.

¹⁶ B. saṇhīratī; S. saṇharatī.

¹⁷ B. S. °hiraṇ.

¹⁸ B. S. °satthaṇ.

¹⁹ B. paccuppannānaṇ.

tassa kira heṭṭhā bhummatṭhakanāgānaṃ¹ pañcayojanasatikaṃ nāgabbhavanaṃ devalokasadiṣaṃ mañimayena talena ārama- uyyānehi ca samannāgataṃ. Tattha nāgānaṃ kīḷanatṭhāne² mahā-udakarahado.³ Tato Tapodā nāma nadī sandati kuthitā⁴ unḥodikā.⁵ Kasmā paṇ' esā⁶ edisā jātā⁷? Rājagahaṇṇa kira parivāretvā mahāpetaloko. Tattha dvinnāṃ mahā- lohakumbhī nirayānaṃ antarena ayaṃ Tapodā āgacchati. Tasmā sā kuthitā⁸ sandati. Vuttam pi c' etaṃ: 'yath' āyaṇ⁹ bhikkhave Tapodā sandati, so daho acchodako sātodako sītodako setodako supatittho¹⁰ ramaṇiyo pahūtamaccha- kacchapo¹¹ cakkamattāni ca padumāni pupphanti api c' āyaṇ Tapodā dvinnāṃ mahānirayānaṃ antarikāya āgacchati. Ten' āyaṇ Tapodā kuthitā⁸ sandati^{*} ti. Imassa pana āra- massa abhimukhaṭṭhāne¹² tato¹³ mahā-udakarahado¹⁴ jāto. Tassa nāma¹⁵ vassen' āyaṇ vitāro Tāpodārāmo ti vuccati.

[192²] *Samiddhī* ti tassa kira therassa attabhāvo samiddho abhirūpo pāsādikko. Tasmā Samiddhī tveva saṅkhaṇṇa gato."[†]

[192²⁶] *Ādibrahmacariyako* ti maggabrahmacariyassa ādi pubbabhāgapatiṭṭibhūto.

[194¹⁵] Idaṃ vatvā sugato *utṭhāy' āsanā*¹⁶ ti ādi¹⁶ Madhu- piṇḍikasutte[‡] vuttanayen' eva¹⁷ vitthāretabbaṃ.

[195³²] *Iti me cakkhun* ti imasmiṃ kira sutte bhagavā dvā- dasāyatanavassen' eva mātikaṃ ṭhapesi. Thero pi bhagavatā

* = Vin. III. 108. † = SA. I. 38-39; cf. VinA. II. 512.

‡ M. Sutta 18.

¹ B. S. bhūma°.

² B. kīḷitatṭhāne ca.

³ B. °udakadahado.

⁴ C. kathitā; B. kudhitā; S. kuṭṭhitā.

⁵ B. S. unḥodakā.

⁶ S. pana sā.

⁷ B. omits.

⁸ B. kudhitā; S. kuṭṭhitā.

⁹ C. yato yaṇ.

¹⁰ S. supatittho.

¹¹ B. bahuta°.

¹² B. abhisammukha°; S. °ṭhānato.

¹³ S. omits.

¹⁴ B. °udake dahado.

¹⁵ C. omits.

¹⁶ B. °āsanādi.

¹⁷ B. S. vuttanayena.

hetthā dvīsu upari catutthe cā ti imesu tīsu suttesu pañcak-
khandhavasena mātikā ca vibhaṅgo ca kaṭo. Idha pana
dvādasāyatanavasena¹ eva¹ vibhajanatthaṃ¹ mātikā² ṭhapitā
ti nayaṃ paṭilabhitvā evam āha. Imaṃ³ pana nayaṃ labhan-
tena therena bhāriyaṃ kataṃ apade padaṃ dassitaṃ ākāse
padaṃ kataṃ tena naṃ Bhagavā imam eva suttaṃ sandhāya:
“etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ *sankhit-
tena* bhāsitaṃ *vitthārena* atthaṃ vibhajantānaṃ yadidaṃ Ma-
hākaccāno”^{*} ti etadagge ṭhapesi. Ettha pana *cakkhun* ti
cakkhupasādo.

[196¹] *Rūpā* ti catusamuṭṭhānikā rūpā. Iminā nayaṇa
sesāyatanāni pi vedittabbāni.

[196²] *Viññānaṃ* ti niyatiṃ⁴ viññānaṃ.

[196³] *Tad abhinandati* ti taṃ cakkhuṃ c’ eva rūpaṃ ca taṃ-
hādittṭhivasena abhinandati.

[196³] “*Anvāgaceti* ti tanhādittṭhihi anugacchati.”†

[196³] *Iti me mano ahoṣi iti dhammā* ti ettha pana *mano* ti
bhavaṅgacittaṃ. *Dhammā* ti tebhūmikadhammārammaṇaṃ.⁵

[196²⁷] *Pavīḍakati* ti patthanā⁶ ṭhapesi.

[197²] *Pavīdhānapaccayā* ti patthanā ṭhapanakāraṇā. Se-
saṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Mahākaccānabhaddekarattasuttaṃ tutiyaṃ.

134.

[Lomasakaṅgiyabhaddekarattasuttavannaṇā]

[199¹⁸] *Evam me sutā* ti Lomasakaṅgiyabhaddekaratta-
suttaṃ.

[199²⁰] Tattha *Lomasakaṅgiyo* ti Aṅgathero⁷ nām’ esa.
Kāyassa pana isakalomasākāratāya⁸ Lomasakaṅgiyo ti pā-
kaṭo jāto.⁹

* = A. I. 23.

† Cf. above, Sutta 131, p. 1.

¹ B. °āyatanavasena bhaja°; S. °āyatanavibhajanatthaṃ.

² S. adds va.

³ B. idaṃ.

⁴ C. niyanti; B. nikanti.

⁵ C. tebhūmaka°.

⁶ B. S. patthanāvasena.

⁷ B. S. add kira.

⁸ B. °kāritāya.

⁹ B. adds ti.

[199²¹] *Candano devaputto* ti Kassapasammāsambuddhakāle kir' esa Candano nāma, upāsako aḍḍho mahaddhano tiṇi ratanāni caṭuhi paccayehi pūjetvā devaloke nibbatto. Purimanāmena Candano devaputto tveva saṅkhaṇ gato.¹

[200¹³] *Paṇḍukambalasīlāyaṇ* ti rattakambalasīlāyaṇ. Tassā² kira rattakambalass' eva jayasumanapuppharāsi 'ssa³ viya ca⁴ vanṇo, tasmā Paṇḍukambalasīlā ti vuccati. Kādā pana⁵ tattha bhagavā vihāsi ti? Bodhippattito sattame saṇvaccare Sāvattihīyaṇ Āsāḷhipunṇamāya⁶ dvādasayojanāya parisāya majjhe yamakapāṭihāriyaṇ katvā oruyha gaṇḍambamūle⁷ paññattabuddhāsane⁸ nisīditvā dhammadeśanāya mahājanaṇ mahāviduggato⁹ uddharitvā¹⁰ buddhā nāma. Yasmā pāṭihāriyaṇ katvā maṇussapathe na vasanti tasmā passamānass' eva tassa¹¹ janassa vikkamaṇ¹² katvā Tāvatiṇsabbhavane *Pāricchattakamūle*¹³ *Paṇḍukambalasīlāyaṇ* vassaṇ upagato tasmiṇ samaye vihāsi.

[200¹⁴] *Tatra bhagavā* ti tatra viharanto bhagavā. Ye bhuyyena dasahi cakkavālasahashehi sannipatitāhi devatāhi parivuto mātaraṇ kāyasakkiṇ katvā Abhidhammapiṭakaṇ kathento gambhīraṇ nipuṇaṇ ti lakkhanāhataṇ rūpārūpaparicchedakathaṇ¹⁴ paṭivijjhitaṇ asakkontānaṇ devānaṇ saṇvegajananatthaṇ antarā¹⁵ *bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇ ca vibhaṅgaṇ ca abhāsi*. Tatr' āyaṇ devaputto uggaṇhanto imā gāthā¹⁶ saddhiṇ vibhaṅgena uggaṇhi. Devaputtassa pana pamādādhittānattā dibbehi ārammaṇehi nimmathiyamāno¹⁷ anupubbena suttantaṇ¹⁸ pammutṭho¹⁹ gāthāmattam eva dhāresi.

¹ B. *add*s jāto.

² B. S. tass' āyaṇ.

³ B. *omits*.

⁴ B. S. *omit*.

⁵ S. *add*s ca. •

⁶ B. Āsāḷhimāsapunṇa°; S. Āsāḷhapunṇamāyaṇ.

⁷ B. kaṇḍa°; S. gaṇḍāmbarukkhamūle.

⁸ B. paññattavarabudd°.

⁹ B. mahādukkhato.

¹⁰ S. uddhāretvā.

¹¹ S. *omits*.

¹² B. tivikkamaṇ; S. padavītakkaṇ.

¹³ S. Pāricha°.

¹⁴ B. °chedakaṇ taṇ.

¹⁵ B. S. antaranantarā.

¹⁶ S. gāthāyo.

¹⁷ B. nippīyamāno.

¹⁸ B. suttan; S. suttan ti.

¹⁹ B. sammutṭho; S. pamutṭho.

Ten' āha: *evaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhu dhāremi Bhaddekarattiyo gāthā* ti.

[260²⁵] *Uggaṇhāhi*¹ *teva* ti ādisu tuṇhībhūto nisīditvā sunanto uggaṇhāti² nāma. Vācāya sajjhāyaṃ karonto pari-yāpunāti nāma. Aññesaṃ vācento dhāreti nāma. Sesaṃ Ānandabhaddekarattasādisaṃ³ evā ti.

Lowasakāṅgiyabhaddekarattasuttaṃ catutthaṃ.

135.

[Cūḷakammavibhaṅgasuttavannaṇā]

[202¹⁰] *Evam me sutan* ti Subhasuttaṃ.

[202¹²] Tattha *Subho* ti so kira dassaniyo ahoṣi pāsādiko. Ten' assa aṅgasubhatāya Subho tv' eva⁴ nāmaṃ akaṇṇsu.

[202¹²] *Mānava* ti pana taṃ taruṇakāle vohariṇsu. So mahallakakāle pi ten' eva vohārena vohariyati.

[202¹²] “*Todeyyaputto** ti Todeyyassa nāma Pasenadirañño⁵ purohitabrāhmaṇassa putto. So kira Sāvattthiyā avi-dūre Tudigāmo nāma atthi. Tassa adhipatittā: Todeyyo⁶ ti saṅkhaṃ gato. Mahādhano pana⁷ hoti sattāsītikoṭṭivibhavo paramamacchari: Dadato bhogaṇaṃ aparikkhayaṃ nāma n' atthi ti, cintetvā kassaci kiñci na deti. Vuttam pi c' etaṃ:

‘Añjanānaṃ khayaṃ disvā vammikūnaṃ ca sañcayaṃ

Madhūnaṃ ca samāhāraṃ paṇḍito gharam āvase ti’†

evaṃ adānaṃ⁸ eva sikkhāpesi.⁹ Dhūravihāre vasato sammā-sambuddhassa yāgu-ullūkamattam¹⁰ vā bhattakāṭacchumattaṃ vā adatvā dhanalobhena kālaṃ katvā tasmīṃ yeṃa ghare suñakho hutvā nibbatta. Subho taṃ sunakhaṃ ativiya pi-

* From here to *, p. 10, cf. DA. II. 384-385, which is shorter.

† =DhA. II. 25 almost exactly.

¹ S. uggaṇhi.

² B. S. ettha uttānam.

³ B. Passenadi°.

⁴ B. pan' assa.

⁵ S. saññāpesi.

⁶ S. °hati.

⁷ B. teva.

⁸ B. Todeyyā.

⁹ S. addhānaṃ.

¹⁰ S. ulluñ°.

yāyati, attano bhuñjanakabhattaṇ yeva bhojeti ukkhipitvā varasayane¹ sayāpeti.² Atha³ bhagavā ekadivasaṇ paccūsasāmaye lokaṇ voḷokento⁴ taṇ sunakhaṇ disvā Todeyyabrāhmaṇo dhanalobhena attano va⁵ ghare sunakho hutvā nibbatto. Ajja mayi Subhassa ghaṇ gate maṇ disvā sunakho bhuñkāraṇ⁶ karissati. Ath' ass' āhaṇ ekavacanaṇ vakkhāmi. So jānāti maṇ⁷ samaṇo Gotamo ti gantvā uddhanatṭhāne⁷ nīpajjissati. Tatonidānaṇ Subhassa mayā saddhiṇ eko kathāsallāpo bhavissati. So dhammaṇ sutvā saraṇesu patitṭhahissati. Sunakho pana⁸ kālaṇ⁸ katvā nīraye nibbatissati.⁹ Imaṇ māṇavassa saraṇesu pi¹⁰ patitṭhānabhāvaṇ űatvā bhagavā⁵ taṇ divasaṇ sarīrapaṭijagganaṇ katvā ekako va gāmaṇ pavisitvā nikkhante māṇave taṇ ghaṇ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Sunakho bhagavantaṇ disvā bhuñkāraṇ⁶ karonto bhagavato samīpaṇ gato. Tato naṇ bhagavā etad avoca¹¹: Todeyya tvaṇ pubbe pi maṇ: bho bho ti, paribhavitvā sunakho jāto, idāni pi bhuñkāraṇ⁶ katvā Avicīṇ gamissasī ti. Sunakho taṇ sutvā jānāti maṇ samaṇo Gotamo ti vijjatisārī hutvā gīvaṇ nāmetvā¹² uddhanantare¹³ chārīkāya¹⁴ nīpanno. Manussā ukkhipitvā sayane¹⁵ sayāpetuṇ nāsakkhiṇsu. Subho āgantvā: ken' āyaṇ sunakho sayanā oropito ti ? āha. Manussā: na kenacī ti vatvā taṇ pavattiṇ ārocesuṇ. Māṇavo sutvā: mama pitā Brahmaloce nibbatto, Todeyyo¹⁶ nāma sunakho n' atthi. Samaṇo pana⁵ Gotamo pitaṇ sunakhaṇ karoti, yaṇ kiñci esa mukhārūḷhaṇ bhāsati ti, kujjhitvā bhagavantaṇ musāvādena niggahetukāmo vihāraṇ gantvā taṇ pavattiṇ pucchi. Bhagavā pi¹⁷ tassa¹⁷ tath' eva vatvā avisaṇ¹⁸ vādanatthaṇ¹⁸ āha: Atthi pana te māṇava pitarā anakkhātaṇ dhanan ?

¹ B. vasayane.³ B. adds (kho).⁵ B. omits.⁷ C. °nañcāre.⁹ B. S. °satī ti.¹¹ C. omits.¹³ B. uddhanatṭhāne.¹⁵ S. varasayane.¹⁷ S. pi 'ssa.² S. °pesi.⁴ S. olok°.⁶ B. S. bhukk°.⁸ B. kālaṇ pana.¹⁰ B. S. omits.¹² B. S. onā°.¹⁴ B. °kāyaṇ.¹⁶ C. B. Todeyyā.¹⁸ S. avisavāda°.

ti. Atthi bho Gotama satasahassagghanikā suvammamālā
satasahassagghanikā suvaṇṇapādukā satasahassagghanikā
suvaṇṇapāti¹ satasahassaṇ ca kaḥāpaṇaṇ ti. Gaccha tvaṇ²
sunakhaṇ appodakaṇ³ pāyasaṇ³ bhojāpetvā sayane āropetvā
isaṇaṇ niddaṇ okkantakāle pucchā, sabbaṇ te ācikkhissati.
Atha naṇ jāneyyāsi: Pitā me eso ti.”* Māṇavo: sace saccāṇ
bhavissati dhaṇaṇ lacchāmi, no ce samaṇaṇ Gotamaṇ musā-
vādena niggaṇhissāmī ti. Dvīhi⁴ pi kāraṇehi⁴ tuṭṭho gantvā
tathā akāsi. Sunakho: ṇāto ’mhi iminā ti, ṇatvā⁵ huṇ⁶
hun ti karonto dhananidhānaṭṭhānaṇ gantvā pādena paṭṭhaviṇ
khaṇitvā⁷ saṇṇam adāsi. Māṇavo dhaṇaṇ gaḥetvā bhavapa-
ṭicchannaṇ nāma evaṇ sukhumaṇ paṭisandhi antaraṇ pākaṇaṇ
samaṇassa Gotamassa adḍhā⁸ esa sabbaṇṇū ti bhagavati
pasannacitto cuddasapaṇiḥe abhisaṇkhari. Aṇgaviṇjāpāthako
kir’ esa. Ten’ assa etad ahoṇi: Imaṇ dhammapaṇṇākāraṇ
gaḥetvā⁹ samaṇaṇ Gotamaṇ paṇiḥe¹⁰ pucchissāmī ti.

[202¹²] Dutiyagamanena yena bhagavā ten’ upasankamī ti.¹¹
Tena puṭṭhapaṇiḥe¹² pana bhagavā ekappaḥāren’ eva tūva¹³
vissajjēntō “kammassakā”† ti ādim āha.

[203⁴] Tattha kammaṇ etesaṇ sakaṇ attano bhaṇḍakaṇ ti
kammassakā.

[203⁴] Kammaṇ dāyādā ti “kammadāyādā”† kammaṇ
etesaṇ dāyajjaṇ bhaṇḍakaṇ ti attho.

[203⁴] Kammaṇ etesaṇ yonī kāraṇaṇ ti “kammayonī.”†

[203⁵] Kammaṇ etesaṇ bandhū ti “kammabandhū”† kam-
maṇātakā ti attho.

[203⁵] Kammaṇ etesaṇ paṭisaraṇaṇ¹⁶ paṭiṭṭhā ti “kamma-
paṭisaraṇā.”†

* To here from *, p. 8, cf. DA. II. 384-385, which is shorter.

† =Miln. 65=DhsA. 66; see Vism. 301.

¹ S. °ṇacaṭī.

³ B. S. appodakapā°.

⁵ B. roditvā.

⁷ S. khanitvā.

¹⁰ B. S. paṇhaṇ.

¹³ B. omits; S. te.

² S. taṇ.

⁴ B. dvīhā kārehi.

⁶ B. hu.

⁹ B. kāretvā.

¹² S. puṭṭhe paṇiḥe.

¹⁶ S. °ṭṭissar°.

⁸ S. addhā.

¹¹ B. S. omī.

¹⁴ S. °yonī.

[203⁶] “*Yadidaṇ hīnapaṇītātāyā*”^{*} ti yam idaṇ tvaṇ hīṇo bhava tvaṇ paṇīto tvaṇ appāyuko¹ tvaṇ dīghāyuko . . . pe² . . . tvaṇ duṇṇapaṇīto bhava tvaṇ paṇṇāvā ti evaṇ hīnapaṇītātāya vibhajanaṇ³ na añño koci karoti. *Kammam* eva evaṇ “*satte vibhajati*”^{*} ti attho.

Na mānava kathitassa atthaṇ aññāsi⁴; ghanadussapaṭṭe-nassa mukhaṇ bandhitvā madhuraṇ pūrato ṭhapitaṇ viṇa ahosi. Mānaniṣṣito kir’ esa paṇḍitamānī attanā⁵ samanupassati. Ath’ assa kiṇ samano Gotamo katheti? Yam ahaṇ jānāmi tad eva katheti⁶ ti. Ayaṇ māno mā ahoṣi ti. Mānabhañjanatthaṇ bhagavā ādito va duppaṭivijjaṇ katvā kathessāmi. Tato n’ āhaṇ bho Gotama jānāmi *vitthārena* me pākaṭaṇ katvā kathethā ti maṇ yācissati. Ath’ ass’ āhaṇ yācitakāle kathessāmi. Evañ c’ assa⁷ sātthakaṇ⁸ bhavissati ti duppaṭivijjaṇ katvā kathesi⁹ ti.⁹

[203⁷] Idāni so attano appaṭividdhabhavaṇ pakāsento na *kho ahaṇ*¹⁰ ti ādim āha.

[203¹⁸] “*Samattenā* ti paripunnena.”†

[203¹⁸] *Samādinneṇā*¹¹ ti gahitena parāmatthenā.

[203²³] *Appāyukasaraṇvattanikā* esā mānava *paṭipadā*¹² *yadidaṇ pānātipātī* ti yaṇ idaṇ pānātipātakammaṇ esā appāyukasaraṇvattanikā paṭipadā ti.¹³ Kathaṇ pan’ esā appāyukataṇ karoti? “Cattāri hi kammāni: upapīlakaṇ¹⁴ upacchedakaṇ janakaṇ upatthambhakaṇ”† ti; balavakammena hi nibbat-taṇ pavatte upapīlakaṇ¹⁴ āgantvā atthato evaṇ vadati nāma. Sac’ āhaṇ paṭhamataṇ jāneyyaṇ na te¹⁵ idha nibbattituṇṇa-deyyaṇ catusu yeva taṇ apāyesu nibbattāpeyyaṇ hotu tvaṇ

* =Miln. 65=DhsA. 66; see Vism. 301.

† Cf. Nd. I. 65.

‡ Cf. Vism. 601.

¹ S. *adds* bhava.

² B. S. *omit*.

³ B. *adds* kataṇ; S. *adds* taṇ.

⁴ B. sañjānāsi.

⁵ S. attānaṇ.

⁶ C. kathesi.

⁷ S. evam assa.

⁸ S. sātthikaṇ.

⁹ B. S. kathesi.

¹⁰ S’ ’han.

¹¹ S. °dinnena.

¹² C. *adds* ti.

¹³ S. *omits*.

¹⁴ B. °pīlikaṇ.

¹⁵ S. taṇ.

yattha katthaci nibbatto: ahaṇ upapīlakakammaṇ¹ nāma taṇ pīletvā² nirojaṇ myyusaṇ³ kasaṭaṇ karissāmi ti. Tato paṭṭhāya taṇ tādisaṇ karoti. Kiṇ karoti? Parissayaṇ upaneti, bhoge vināseti. Tattha dāra-kassa mātukucchiyaṇ nibbat-takālato paṭṭhāya mātu assādo⁴ vā sukhaṇ vā na hoti. Mātu-pitunnaṇ⁵ pīlā va⁶ uppajjati; evaṇ parissayaṇ upaneti. Dā-rakassa pana mātukucchimhi nibbattakālato paṭṭhāya gehe bhogā udakaṇ patvā loṇaṇ viya rājādīnaṇ vasena nassanti.⁷ Kumbhadohanā dhenuyo khīraṇ na denti. Suratā⁸ goṇā⁸ candā honti, kāṇā honti, khañjā⁹ honti, gomandale rogo patati. Dāsādayo vacanaṇ na karonti, vāpitaṇ¹⁰ sassaṇ na jāyati. Gehagataṇ gehe araṇṇagataṇ araṇṇe nassati. Anu-pubbenā ghāsacchādanamattaṇ dullabhaṇ hoti, gabbhapari-hāro na hoti. Vijātakāle mātuthaṇṇaṇ chijjati. Dāra-ko parihāraṇ alabhanto pīlito nirojo myyūso¹¹ kasaṭo hoti. Idaṇ upapīlakakammaṇ nāma.

Dīghāyukakammena pana nibbattassa upacchedakakammaṇ āgantvā āyuṇ chindati. Yathā hi puriso aṭṭhāsabhaga-manaṇ katvā saraṇ khipeyya; tam aṇṇo dhanuto¹² muttamattaṇ muggarena paharivā tatth' eva pāteyya. Evaṇ dī-ghāyukakammena nibbattassa upacchedakakammaṇ āyuṇ chindati. Kiṇ karoti? Corāṭavaṇ¹³ paveseti, vālamacchōda-kaṇ¹⁴ otāreti.¹⁵ Aṇṇātaraṇ vā pana¹⁶ saparissayaṇ¹⁶ thānaṇ¹⁶ upaneti. Idaṇ upacchedakakammaṇ nāma; upaghātakaṇ ti pi etass' eva nāmaṇ. Paṭisandhinibbattakaṇ pana kammaṇ janakadammaṇ nāma. Appabhogakulādisu nibbattassa bho-gasampadādikaraṇena upatthambhakaṇ¹⁷ appatthambhaka-

¹ B. upapīlika°.

² B. S. pīlitvā.

³ B. S. niyūsaṇ.

⁴ C. assāso.

⁵ B. mātāpitūnaṇ; S. mātupitūnaṇ.

⁶ S. ca.

⁷ B. nāsanti.

⁸ B. sutantagonā.

⁹ B. khajjā.

¹⁰ B. vāpitaṇ.

¹¹ B. S. niyūso.

¹² B. adds pi.

¹³ B. corānaṇ aṭṭavaṇ; S. coro naṇ aṭṭavaṇ.

¹⁴ S. vāla°.

¹⁵ S. otāresi.

¹⁶ B. pan' assa paris°; S. pana parissayaṭṭhānaṇ.

¹⁷ B. °bhakakammaṇ.

kammaṇ nāma. Imesu catusu purimāni dve akusalān' eva, janaṇaṇ kusalam pi akusalam pi, upatthambhakaṇ kusalam eva. Tattha pānātipātakammaṇ upacchedakabhāvena¹ appāyutakasaṇ vattanikaṇ hoti. Pānātipātinaṇ vā kataṇ² kusalakammaṇ ulāraṇ na hoti. Dīghāyukaṇ paṭisandhiṇ janetuṇ na sakkoti. Evaṇ pānātipāto appāyutakasaṇ vattaniko hoti, paṭisandhim eva vā niyāmetvā³ appāyukaṇ karoti. Sanniṭṭhānacetanāya vā niraye nibbattati. Pubbāparacetanā⁴ hi vuttanayena appāyuko hoti.

[203³³] *Dīghāyukasaṇvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipaddā* ti ettha parittakammena hī⁵ nibbattaṇ pavatte evaṇ pānātipātā viratikammaṇ āgantvā, atthato evaṇ vadati nāma. Sac' āhaṇ paṭhamataṇaṇ jāneyyaṇ na te ida nibbattituṇ dadeyyaṇ devaloke yeva taṇ nibbattāpeyyaṇ hotu tvaṇ yattha katthaci nibbatto⁶ ahaṇ upatthambhakakammaṇ nāma upatthambhante⁷ karissāmī ti upatthambhaṇ karoti. Kiṇ karoti ? Parissayaṇ nāseti, bhoge uppādeti. Tattha dāra-kassa mātukucchiyaṇ nibbattakālato paṭṭhāya mātāpitunnaṇ⁸ sukhāma eva sātama⁹ eva⁹ hoti. Ye pi pakatiyā manussānaṇ¹⁰ parissaya¹⁰ honti te sabbe apagacchanti, evaṇ parissayaṇ nāseti. Dāra-kassa pana¹¹ mātukucchimhi nibbattakālato paṭṭhāya gehe bhogaṇaṇ pamānaṇ na hoti. Nidhikumbhiyo purato pi pacchato pi geḥaṇ¹² pavatṭamānā¹³ pavasiṇti. Mātāpitara parehi ṭhapitadhanassā pi sammukhībhaṇaṇ gacchanti. Dhenuyo bahukhiraṇ honti. Goṇā sukhasilā honti. Vappaṭṭhāne sassāni sampajjanti. Vaḍḍhiyā vā sampayuttaṇ¹⁴ tāvakālakaṇ vā dinnāṇ¹⁵ dhaṇaṇ¹⁵ acoditā¹⁶ sayama eva āharitvā denti. Dāsādayo suvacā¹⁷ honti, kammantā na parihāyanti.

¹ B. °dakakammena.

² S. pakataṇ.

⁴ B. °cetanāya.

⁶ B. nibbatta.

⁸ B. S. °pitūnaṇ.

¹⁰ B. manussānaṇ manussapariś; S. manussāmanussapariś°.

¹¹ S. omits.

¹² S. gehe.

³ S. niyama°.

⁵ B. pi; S. omits.

⁷ B. thambhante.

⁹ B. omits.

¹³ S. pavatta°.

¹⁴ C. payuttaṇ.

¹⁵ S. dinnadhaṇaṇ.

¹⁶ B. °tāya.

¹⁷ B. subbacā.

Dārako gabbhato paṭṭhāya parihāraṇ labhati, komārikavejjā¹ sannihitā² ca³ honti. Galapatikule jāto setṭhiṭṭhānaṇ amaccakulādisu jāto senāpatitṭhānādīhi labhati.⁴ Evaṇ bhoge upādeti. So aparissayo sabhogo⁴ eiraṇ jīvati⁵ ti⁶. Evaṇ apānātipātakammaṇ dīghāyukasaṇvattanikaṇ hoti. Apānātipātinā vā kataṇ aññaṃ pi kusalaṇ ulāraṇ hoti. Dīghāyuka-paṭisandhiṇ janetuṇ sakkoti. Evaṃ pi dīghāyukasaṇvattanikaṇ hoti. Paṭisandhim eva vā niyāmetvā⁶ dīghāyukaṇ karoti. Sannitṭhānacetanāya vā devaloke nibbattati. Pubbāparacetanāhi⁷ vuttanayena *dīghāyuko hoti*. Iminā nayena sabbapañhavissajjanesu attho veditabbo.

[204¹⁰] Viheṭhanakammādīni pi⁸ pavatte āgantvā atthato tath' eva vadamānāni⁹ upapīlanena nibbhogataṇ āpādetvā paṭijagganaṇ alabhantassa roguppādanādīhi vā *viheṭhakādīhi* katassa kusalassa anulāratāya¹⁰ vā ādito va paṭisandhiniyāmanena¹¹ vā vuttanayen' eva pubbāparacetanāvasena¹² vā *bahvābādhatādīni*¹³ karonti. Apānātipāto¹⁴ viya¹⁵ ca¹⁶ aviheṭhanādīni¹⁷ pi *appābādhatādīni*¹⁸ ti.¹⁸

[204³²] Ettha pana *issāmanako* ti issāsampayuttacitto.

[204³⁴] *Upadussati* ti issāvasen' eva upakkosanto dussati.¹⁹ *Issaṇ bandhati* ti yavakalāpaṇ bandhanto viya yathā na nassati; evaṇ bandhitvā viya ṭhapeti.

[204³⁵] *Appesakkho* ti appapakkho¹⁰ appaparivāro; rattikhitto viya saro na paññāyati, ucchitṭhalattho nisīditvā udakadāyakam pi na labhati.

[205²] *Na dātā hoti* ti macchariyavasena na dātā hoti.

[205⁸] *Tena kammenā* ti tena macchariyakammena.

¹ B. °vijjā.

³ C. S. va.

⁵ B. jīvati.

⁷ B. °cetanāya.

⁹ S. °mānā; B. S. *add* viya.

¹⁰ B. anuṭṭhānatāya.

¹² B. °cetanāyavasena.

¹⁴ B. °pātā.

¹⁶ B. S. *omit*.

¹⁸ B. °tādīni; S. °tāni pi.

² S. sannipatitā.

⁴ B. bhogo.

⁶ S. niyam°.

⁸ S. *adds* hi.

¹¹ S. °niyamena.

¹³ S. bahvā°.

¹⁵ B. pi ye.

¹⁷ B. dhanādīni.

¹⁹ C. *adds* issāvasen' eva.

[205¹⁷] *Abhivādetabban* ti abhivādanārahaṇ buddhaṇ vā paccekabuddhaṇ vā, ariyasāvakaṇ vā. Paccutṭhātābbādisu pi es' eva nayo. Imasmiṇ pana pañhavissajjane¹ upapīlaka²-upatthambhakakammāni na gahetabbāni. Na hi pavatte nīcakulīnaṇ vā uccākulīnaṇ uccākulīnaṇ³ vā³ nīcakulīnaṇ³ taṇ³ sakkā kātuṇ. Patisandhiṇ yeva⁵ pana niyāmetvā⁶ nīcakulīyaṇ⁷ kammaṇ⁷ nīcakule nibbatteti, uccākulīyaṇ⁷ kammaṇ⁷ uccākule.

[205²⁸] *Na⁸ paripucchitvā hotī* ti ettha pana⁴ aparipucchana niraye nibbattati; aparipucchako pana idaṇ kātabbaṇ idaṇ na kātabban ti na jānāti; ajānanto kāttabbaṇ⁹ na karoti akāttabbaṇ¹⁰ karoti. Tena niraye nibbattati itaro sagge. *Iti kho mānava . . . pe . . .*¹¹ *yadidaṇ hīnaṇṇatātāyā*¹² ti satthā desanaṇ yathānusandhiṇ pāpesi.¹³ Sesaṇ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Subhasuttaṇ pañcamaṇ
*Cūḷakammavibhaṅgasuttan*¹⁴ ti pi vuccati.

136.

[Mahākammavibhaṅgasuttavannanā]

[207¹] *Evam me sutaṇ* ti Mahākammavibhaṅgasuttaṇ.

[207¹¹] *Tattha moghaṇ* ti tucchaṇ aphalaṇ.

[207¹²] *Saccan* ti tathaṇ bhūtaṇ idaṇ ca etena na¹⁵ sam-mukhā sutaṇ. Upālisutte* pana “*manokammaṇ mahāsāvaḷ-jataṇ paññāpemi*¹⁶ *pāpassa*¹⁷ *kammaṇ kiriyāya pāpassa*¹⁷

* M. Sutta 56.

- | | |
|--------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| ¹ B. pañhāvis°. | ² B. upapīḷika°. |
| ³ B. S. omit. | ⁴ S. omits. |
| ⁵ B. eva. | ⁶ S. niyam°. |
| ⁷ S. °kuliyakammaṇ. | ⁸ B. omits. |
| ⁹ C. katt°. | ¹⁰ C. S. akatt°. |
| ¹¹ C. omits. | ¹² B. paḥīnaṇṇatātāya. |
| ¹³ S. pāpeti. | ¹⁴ B. cūḷakam°. |
| ¹⁵ B. nu. | ¹⁶ S. °pesi. |
| ¹⁷ S. pāpakassa. | |

kammasa pavattiyā, no tathā kāyakammaṃ no tathā vac-
kamman”* ti bhagavatā vuttam atthj. Sā kathā tattihi-
yānaṃ antare pākāṭā jātā taṃ gahe tvā esa vadati: *atthi ce¹*
sā samāpatti² ti imaṃ² “kathan nu kho bho abhisaññānirodho³
hoti”† ti Potṭhapādasutte‡ uppannaṃ abhisaññānirodha-
kathaṃ³ sandhāya vadati.

[207¹³] *Na kiñci vediyati⁴* ti ekavedanam⁶ pi na vediyati.

[207¹⁸] *Atthi ca⁶ kho* ti thero nirodhasamāpattiṃ sandhāya
anujānāti.

[207²³] *Parirakkhitabban* ti garahato mocanena rakkhita-
baṃ.

[207²⁴] Sañcetanā assa atthi ti *sañcetanikaṃ* sābhisandhikaṃ
sañcetanikakammaṃ *katvā⁷* ti attho.

[207²⁷] *Dukkhaṃ so⁸* ti thero akusalam eva sandhāya parib-
bājako pucchati ti saññāya evaṃ vadati.⁹

[208²⁰] *Dassanam pi kho āhaṇ* ti bhagavā caturaṅge pi
andhakāre samantā yojanaṭṭhāne tilamattam pi saṅkhāraṃ
maṃsacakkhunā va passati. Ayaṇ ca paribbājako na dūre
gāvutamattabbhantare vasati. Kasmā bhagavā evam āhā
ti? Samāgamadassanaṃ sandhāy’ evam āha.

[208²⁵] *Udāyi* ti Lāl-Udāyi.¹⁰

[208²⁷] *Taṃ dukkhasmin* ti sabbaṃ taṃ dukkham eva. Iti
imaṃ vaṭṭadukkhaṃ kilesadukkhaṃ saṅkhāradukkhaṃ san-
dhāya sace *bhāsitaṃ* bhaveyya bhagavā ti pucchati.

[208³⁰] *Ummaggaṃ¹¹* ti paññā ummaggaṃ.¹¹

[208³¹] *Ummujjamāno* ti sīsaṃ nīharamāno.

[208³¹] *Ayoniso ummujjissati* ti anupāyena sīsaṃ nīharis-
sati. Idaṇ ca pana bhagavā jānanto: n’ eva dibbacakkhūnā
na cetopariyañāṇena na sabbaññutañāṇena jāni,¹² adhip-

* M. I. 373.

† D. I. 180.

‡ D. Sutta 9.

¹ Text ca.

³ B. abhiññāniro°.

⁵ S. ekaṃ veḍanaṃ.

⁷ B. sañcetanakammaṃ.

⁹ B. vadati ti.

¹¹ B. S. ummaṅgaṇ.

² B. S. idaṃ.

⁴ B. vedayati.

⁶ B. c’ eva.

⁸ S. omāts.

¹⁰ S. Lol’.

¹² S. ca aññāsi.

pāyen' eva pana aññāsi. Kathentassa hi¹ adhippāyo nāma sujāno² hoti. Kathetukāmo gīvaṇ pagganhāti hanukañ cāleti mukham assa phandati sannisidituṇ na sakkoti. Bhagavā tassa taṇ ākāraṇ dīsvā: ayaṇ Udāyi sannisidituṇ na sakkoti. Yaṇ abhūtaṇ tad eva kathessatī³ ti oloketvā va aññāsi.

[208³²] *Ādiso*⁴ vā⁴ ti ādimhi yeva.

[208³²] *Tisso vedanā* ti kiṇ so vediyatī ti? Pacchantena tisso vedanā pucchāmī ti evañ ca⁵ vavatthapetvā va tisso vedanā pucchitā.

[209³] *Sukhavedanīyaṇ* ti sukhavedanāya paccayabhūtaṇ. Sesesu pi es' eva nayo. Ettha ca kāmāvacarakusalato so-manassasahagatacittasampayuttā catasso cetanā⁶ heṭṭhā ti-kajjhānacetanā ti evaṇ paṭisandhippavattesu sukhavedanāya janānato sukhavedanīyaṇ kammaṇ nāma. Kāmāvacaraṇ c' ettha paṭisandhiyaṇ yeva ekantena sukhaṇ janeti. Pavatte iṭṭhamajjhātārammaṇe adukkhamasukham pi⁷ akusalacetanā paṭisandhippavattesu dukkhass' eva janānato dukkhavedanīyaṇ kammaṇ⁷ nāma. Kāyadvāre pavattē yeva c' etaṇ ekantena dukkhaṇ janeti, aññattha adukkhamasukhaṇ. Sā pana vedanā anīṭṭhānīṭṭhamajjhattesu⁸ yeva ārammaṇesu uppajjanato dukkhā tv' eva⁹ saṅkhaṇ gatā. Kāmāvacarakusalato pana upekkāsahagatacittasampayuttā¹⁰ catasso cetanā rūpāvacarakusalato catutthajjhānacetanā¹¹ ti evaṇ paṭisandhippavattesu¹² tatiyavedanāya janānato adukkhamasukhavedanīyakammaṇ¹³ nāma. Ettha ca kāmāvacaraṇ paṭisandhiyam yeva ekantena *adukkhamasukhaṇ* janeti. Pavatte iṭṭhārammaṇe sukham pi. Api ca sukhavedanīyakammaṇ paṭisandhiṇ¹⁴ pavattivasena¹⁴ vaṭṭati.¹⁵ Tathā aduk-

¹ S. *adds* pana.

³ B. kathissatī.

⁵ B. S. *omit*.

⁷ S. *omits*.

⁹ B. teva.

¹¹ S. °jhānavedhanā.

¹² B. paṭisandhipa°.

¹⁴ S. paṭisandhippavattivasena.

² B. suvijāno.

⁴ S. ādiṇ yevā.

⁶ C. vedanā.

⁸ S. anīṭṭhamajjhattesu.

¹⁰ B. S. upekkā°.

¹³ B. °vedanīyaṇ kammaṇ.

¹⁵ S. vattati.

khamasukhavedanīyaṃ, dukkhavedanīyaṃ pavattivasen'¹ eva vaṭṭati.² Etassa pana vasena sabbaya pavattivasen'¹ eva vaṭṭati.³

[209¹⁴] *Etassa bhagavā* ti thero tathāgatena mahākamma-vibhaṅgakathanatthaṃ ālayo dassito tathāgataṃ yācivā mahākammavibhaṅgañānaṃ bhikkhusaṅghassa pākaṭaṃ karissāmi ti cintetvā anusandhikusalatāya evam āha.

[209¹⁹] *Tattha mahākammavibhaṅgaṃ* ti mahākammavibhattaṃ.⁴

[209²¹] *Katame cattāro? Idh' Ānanda ekacco puggalo . . . pe . . . nirayaṃ upapajjati* ti idaṃ na⁵ mahākammavibhaṅgañānabhājanaṃ; mahākammavibhaṅgañānabhājanat-thāya pana mātikā thapanaṃ.

[210⁹] *Idh' Ānanda ekacco samano vā* ti pāṭiekkō⁶ anusandhi. Idaṃ⁷ bhagavā dibbacakkhutaṃ samānabrāhmaṇā idaṃ⁸ ārammaṇaṃ katvā imaṃ paccayaṃ labhivā idaṃ dasanaṃ na⁹ gaṇhanti ti pakāsanatthaṃ ārabhi.

[210⁹] *Tattha ātappaṃ* ti ādini pañca¹⁰ viriyass' eva nāmāni.

[210¹¹] *Cetosamādhin* ti dibbacakkhusamādhin.

[210¹³] *Passati* ti so satto kahaṃ¹¹ nibbutto ti olokento passati.

[210²⁶] *Ye aññathā* ti ye dasaṃṇaṃ kusalanāṃ kammāpathānaṃ pūritattā¹² nirayaṃ upapajjati ti jānanti micchātesaṃ¹³ ñāṇaṃ¹³ ti vadanti.¹⁴ Iminā nayena sabbavāsesu attho veditabbo.

[210²⁸] *Viditaṃ* ti pākaṭaṃ.

[210²⁸] *Thāmasā* ti diṭṭhithāmena.

[210²⁸] *Parāmassā*¹⁵ ti diṭṭhiparāmāseṇa.

[210²⁹] *Abhinivissa voharati* ti adhiṭṭhahitvā ādiyitvā voharati.

¹ B. pavatta°.

³ S. vattati.

⁵ S. omits.

⁸ S. imaṃ.

¹¹ B. kuhiṃ; S. kuhiṃ pi.

¹³ B. te sañjānaṃ.

¹⁵ B. S. parāmāsā.

² S. pavattati.

⁴ B. S. °vibhajanaṃ.

⁷ B. S. add hi.

¹⁰ B. adds pi.

¹² S. caritattā.

¹⁴ B. S. vadati.

[212¹¹] *Tatr' Ānandā* ti idam pi¹ na¹ mahākammavibhaṅga-
ñānassa bhājanāṇ ṭṭha khv' assa mātikā ṭṭapanam eva.
Ettha pana etesaṇ dibbacakkhukānaṇ vacane² ettakā anuñ-
ñātā ettakā ananuññātā ti idaṇ dassitaṇ. Tattha³ *tatrā*
ti tesu catusu samanabrāhmaṇesu.

[212¹⁶] *Idam assā* ti idaṇ vacanam assa.

[212²⁶] *Aññathā* ti aññenākārena. Iti imesaṇ samaṇa-
brāhmaṇaṇ vāde dvīsu ṭṭhānesu anuññā⁴ tīsu ananuññā⁴ ti
evaṇ sabbattha anuññātā ananuññātā⁵ veditabbā.

[214⁶] Evaṇ dibbacakkhukānaṇ vacane⁶ anuññā ca ana-
nuññā ca dassetvā idāni mahākammavibhaṅgañānaṇ⁷ vibha-
jento⁸ *tatr' Ānanda yvāyaṇ puggalo* ti ādim āha.

[214⁸] *Pubbe vā 'ssa⁹ taṇ⁹ kataṇ hoti* ti yaṇ iminā dibba-
cakkhukena kammaṇ karonto¹⁰ diṭṭho, tato pubbe kataṇ.
Pubbe katena pi hi niraye nibbattati, pacchā katena pi nib-
battati. *Marāṇakāle vā¹¹ pana khandho¹² seṭṭho sivo seṭṭho*
pitā mahāseṭṭho¹³ issarādīhi vā loko seṭṭho¹⁴ ti ādinā micchā-
dassanena pi nibbattat' eva.

[214¹⁴] *Diṭṭhe va dhamme* ti yaṇ tattha diṭṭhadhammave-
daniyaṇ hoti tassa diṭṭhe va dhamme yaṇ upapajjavedaniyaṇ
tassa upapajjitvā yaṇ aparāpariyāyavedaniyaṇ¹⁵ tassa apa-
rasmiṇ pariyāye *vipākaṇ paṭisaṇvedeti*. Iti ayaṇ samaṇo vā
brāhmaṇo vā ekaṇ kammarāsiṇ ekañ ca vipākarāsiṇ addasa.
Sammāsambuddho iminā aditṭhā tayo kammarāsi dve ca
vipākarāsi addasa. Iminā pana diṭṭhe ca¹⁶ aditṭhe¹⁷ ca¹⁷
cattāro kammarāsi tayo ca vipākarāsi addasa. Imāni sat-
taṭṭhānāni jānanañānaṇ tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅga-
ñānaṇ nāma. Dutiyavāre dibbacakkhukena kiñci na diṭ-

¹ S. pana.

³ S. tatra.

⁵ C. anuññātānuññā.

⁷ B. pañcakamma.

⁹ S. va 'ssa sataṇ.

¹¹ S. ca.

¹³ C. S. mahoseṭṭho.

¹⁵ B. °pariyavedaniyaṇ.

¹⁶ B. omits.

² B. ca vasena; S. vacanena.

⁴ B. °ñātā.

⁶ S. vacanena.

⁸ B. S. vibhajanto.

¹⁰ B. karontī ti.

¹² B. khaṇḍo.

¹⁴ S. viṣeṭṭho.

¹⁷ S. omits.

ṭhaṇ. Tathāgatenā pana tayo kammarāsī dve¹ vipākarāsī diṭṭhā ti. Imāni² pañca ṭhānāni³ jānanañānaṇ tathāgatassa mahākammapavibhaṅge⁴ nānaṇ⁴ nāma. Sesavāradvaye pi es' eva nayo.

[215¹⁶] *Abhabban* ti bhūtivirahitaṇ⁵ akusalaṇ.

[215¹⁶] *Abhabbābhāsan* ti abhabbaṇ abhāsati abhibhavati paṭibāhatī ti attho. Bahukasmīṇ hi akusalakamma āyūhite balavakammaṇ dubbalakammassa vipākaṇ paṭibāhitvā attano vipākassa okāsaṇ karoti. Idaṇ *abhabbaṇ*⁶ *abhabbābhāsan* nāma.⁷ Akusalaṇ⁸ pana āyūhitvā āsanne kusalaṇ⁹ kataṇ hoti taṇ kusalassa⁸ vipākaṇ paṭibāhitvā attano vipākassa okāsaṇ karoti, idaṇ *abhabbaṇ*¹⁰ *bhabbābhāsan*¹¹ nāma.¹² Bahumhi¹³ kusale āyūhite pi balavakammaṇ dubbalakammassa vipākaṇ paṭibāhitvā attano vipākassa okāsaṇ karoti. Idaṇ *bhabbaṇ* c' eva *bhabbābhāsaṇ* ca. Kusalaṇ pana āyūhitvā āsanne akusalaṇ⁸ kataṇ hoti taṇ akusalassa vipākaṇ paṭibāhitvā attano vipākassa okāsaṇ karoti. Idaṇ *bhabbaṇ*¹⁴ *abhabbābhāsaṇ*.¹³ Api ca upaṭṭhānākārena p'¹⁵ ettha attho veditabbo. Idaṇ hi vuttaṇ hoti: "Abhabbato ābhāsati upaṭṭhātī"¹⁶ ti abhabbābhāsaṇ.

Tattha *yedāyaṇ puggalo idha pāṇḍitipūti* ti ādinā nayena abhabbā¹⁶ puggalā vuttā. Tesu paṭhamassa kammaṇ abhabbaṇ abhabbābhāsaṇ taṇ hi akusalattā abhabbaṇ. Tassa ca niraye nibbattattā tattha nibbattikāraṇabhūtaṇ¹⁷ akusalaṇ hutvā uppaṭṭhāti. Dutiyassa kammaṇ abhabbaṇ bhabbābhāsaṇ taṇ hi akusalattā abhabbaṇ. Tassa pana sagge

* (?)

¹ B. *adds* ca.

² B. S. *add* pi.

³ B. *paccattatṭhānāni*.

⁴ B. S. °vibhaṅgañāṇaṇ.

⁵ B. S. *bhūta*°.

⁶ B. *adds* c' eva.

⁷ B. ca.

⁸ S. *kusa*°.

⁹ S. *akusalaṇ*.

¹⁰ B. *bhabbaṇ*.

¹¹ B. *abhabb*°.

¹² B. *omits*.

¹³ B. *omits* bahumhi to abhabbābhāsaṇ.

¹⁴ S. *adds* c' eva.

¹⁵ S. c'.

¹⁶ C. S. *cattāro*.

¹⁷ C. *nibbattākāraṇabhūtaṇ*.

nibbattattā aññatitthiyānaṃ sagge nibbattikāranabhūtaṃ kusalaṃ hutvā upatṭhāti. Itarasmīṃ pi kammadvaye es' eva nayo. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Mahākammavibhaṅgasuttaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

137.

[Saḷāyatanavibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā]

[215²¹] *Evam me sutaṃ* ti Saḷāyatanavibhaṅgasuttaṃ.

[216¹] *Tattha vedītabbānī* ti saha¹ vipassanena¹ maggena jānītabbānī.

[216³] *Manopavicārā* ti vitakkavicārā. Vitakkuppāda-kaṃ² hi mano³ idha mano ti adhippetā⁴; manassa upavicārā ti manopavicārā.

[216⁴] *Sattapadā* ti vattavivaṭṭaṇissitānaṃ sattānaṃ padā. Ettha hi aṭṭhārasavaṭṭapadā nāma aṭṭhārasavivaṭṭapadā nāma. Tehi saha¹ vipassanena¹ maggen' eva vedītabbā.

[216⁷] *Yoggācariyānaṃ*⁵ ti hatthiyoggādi⁶ ācārasikkhāpa-kānaṃ dametabbadamakānaṃ ti attho. Sesaṃ Vibhaṅge* yeva āvibhavissati.

[216⁷] *Ayam uddeso* ti idaṃ mātikāṭhapanāṃ. Cakkhāyatanādīni⁷ Visuddhimagge vitthāritāni.

[216²⁰] *Cakkhaviññānaṃ* ti kusalākusalavipākato⁸ dve cakkhaviññānāṃ.† Sesapasāda⁹viññānesu pi es' eva nayo. Imāni pana dasa⁹ ṭhapetvā sesaṃ idha manoviññānaṃ nāma.

[216²⁵] *Cakkhusamphasso* ti cakkhumhi samphasso. Cakkhaviññāna¹⁰sampayuttaphassass¹⁰ etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Sese¹⁰su pi es' eva nayo.

* Cf. VbhA. 397.

† Cf. DA. III. 1034.

¹ S. savipass°.

³ B. no.

⁵ B. S. yogā°.

⁷ S. cakkhvā°.

⁹ S. pañca.

² S. °pādako.

⁴ S. °peto.

⁶ B. S. °yogādi.

⁸ S. °kusalakammavipākato.

¹⁰ B. °phass'.

[216³⁰] “*Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā* ti cakkhuviññāpena rūpaṃ disvā. Es’ eva nayo sabbattha.

[216³¹] *Somanassatṭhānīyaṃ* ti somanassassa ārammaṇavāsena kāraṇabhūtaṃ.

[216³¹] *Upavicarati* ti tattha vicārapavattanena¹ upavicarati. Vitakko taṃ sampayutto² eā³ ti iminā nayena “**aṭṭhārasavitakkavicārasaṅkhātā* manopavicārā veditaḥhā.

[217⁴] *Oha somanassupavicārā* ti ettha pana “somanassena saddhiṃ upavicaranti⁴ ti somanassupavicārā.”† Sesa-dvaye⁵ pi es’ eva nayo.

[217⁹] “*Gehasitāni* ti kāmagaṇanissitāni.”†

[217¹⁰] *Nekkhammasitāni* ti vipassanānissitāni.

[217¹⁴] *Itṭhānaṃ* ti pariyesitānaṃ.

[217¹⁴] *Kantānaṃ* ti kāmītānaṃ.

[217¹⁵] *Manoramānaṃ* ti mano etesu ramati ti manoramāni,⁶ tesañ manoramānaṃ.

[217¹⁵] *Lokāmisapaṭisaṃyuttānaṃ* ti tanhāpaṭisaṃyuttānaṃ.

[217¹⁷] *Atītaṃ* ti paṭiladdhaṃ tāva paccuppannaṃ ārabha somanassaṃ uppajjatu atīte kathaṃ uppajjati ti? Atīte pi yath’ āhaṃ etarahi itṭhārammaṇaṃ anubhavāmi, evaṃ pubbe pi anubhavin⁷ ti anussarantassa balavasomanassaṃ uppajjati.

[217³⁰] *Aniccataṃ* ti aniccākāraṃ.

[217³⁰] *Vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ* ti pakativijāhanena vipariṇāmaṃ, vigacchanena⁸ virāgaṃ, nirujjhanena nirodhaṃ.

[217³³] *Paññāyā*⁹ ti vipassanāpaññāya.

[217³⁴] *Idaṃ vuccati nekkhammasitaṃ somanassaṃ* ti idaṃ rañño viya attano sirisampattiṃ oloketassa vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā¹⁰ nisinnassa saṅkhārānaṃ bhedaṃ passato saṅkhā-

* Cf. VibhA. 508.

† = VibhA. 508.

¹ B. vicārapa°.

² B. °yuttā.

³ B. hi.

⁴ B. °carati.

⁵ B. sesapadadvayesu; S. sesapadadvaye.

⁶ S. °ramā.

⁷ B. anubhūtaṃ.

⁸ B. °antena.

⁹ S. sammapaññ°.

¹⁰ S. upatṭha°.

ragatamhi tikkhe sūre vipassanāñāṇe vahante uppannasomaṇassaṇ nekkhammasitasomanassan ti vuccatī. Vuttaṇ pi c' etaṇ:—

“Suññāgāraṇ pavitṭhassa, santacittassa bhikkhuno
Amānusi rati¹ hoti sammā dhammaṇ vipassato.
Yato yato sammasati khandhānaṇ udayabbayaṇ
Labhati² pītipāmojjaṇ amataṇ taṇ vijānataṇ.”^{3*}

[218⁶] *Imānī* ti imāni chasu dvāresu itṭhārammane āpāthagate⁴ aniccādivasena vipassanaṇ paṭṭhapetvā nisinnassa uppannāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni.

[218¹¹] *Ātītaṇ* ti paccuppannaṇ tāva patthetvā alabhantassa domanassaṇ uppajjatu atīte kathaṇ uppajjati ti? Atīte pi yathā ahaṇ etarahi itṭhārammanaṇ patthetvā na labhāmi, evaṇ pubbe pi patthetvā na labhin⁵ ti anussarantassa balavadomanassaṇ uppajjati.

[218²⁷] *Anuttaresu vimokkhesū*⁶ ti anuttaravimokkho⁷ nāma arahattaṇ arahatte patthanaṇ ṭhapentassā⁸ ti attho.

[218²⁸] *Āyatanan* ti arahattāyatanan.

[218²⁹] *Pihaṇ upatthāpayato* ti patthanaṇ ṭhapentassa⁸; taṇ pan' etaṇ patthanaṇ ṭhapentassa⁸ uppajjati (patthetvā⁹ alabhantassa pana uppajjati).⁹ Iti patthanā mūlakattā-pihaṇ upatthāpayato ti vuttaṇ.

[219⁷] *Imāni cha nekkhammasitāni domanassānī* ti imāni evaṇ chasu dvāresu itṭhārammaṇe āpāthagate¹⁰ arahatte pihaṇ upatṭhapetvā¹¹ tad adhigamāya aniccādivasena vipassanaṇ upatṭhapetvā ussukkāpetuṇ asakkontassa imam pi pakkhaṇ imam pi māsaṇ imam pi saṇvaccharaṇ arahattaṇ pāpūnitūṇ nāsakkhinti. Anusocato Gāmantapabbhāravāsī Mahāsīvattatherassa viya assudhārā pavattanavasena uppan-

* Dh. 373-374.

¹ S. rati.

² S. labhati.

³ B. S. *add* ti.

⁴ C. āpātha°; B. āpātaṇ gate.

⁵ B. laddhan.

⁶ S. vimokkhesu.

⁷ B. S. °vimokkho.

⁸ B. paṭhapen°.

⁹ C. *in brackets*; B. S. *omit words in brackets*.

¹⁰ B. āpāta°.

¹¹ B. paṭṭha°.

nadomanassāni cha nekkhammasitadomanassāni ti veditabbāni. Vattlu pana Sumaṅgalavilāsiniyā¹ Dīghanikāyaṭṭhakathāya Sakkapañhavaṇṇanāya² vitthāritay. Iechantena tato gahetabbay.

[219¹⁶] *Uppajjati¹ upekkhā² ti ettha upekkhā² nāma aññāyūpekkhā.*³

[219¹⁷] *Anodhajinassā⁴ ti kilesodhuj vijjintvā⁵ thitattā khīnāsavo odhijino nāma.* Tasmā akhīnāsavassā⁶ ti attho.

[219¹⁷] *Avipākajinassā⁷ ti ettha⁸ pi āyati⁹ vipākay jinitvā thitattā khīnāsavo⁷ vipākajino nāma.* Tasmā akhīnāsavass⁷ evā ti attho.

[219¹⁷] *Anādīnavadassāvino¹⁰ ti ādīnavato upaddavato apasantassa.*

[219¹⁰] *Imā cha gehasitā upekkhā¹¹ ti imā evay chasu¹² dvāresu itṭhārammaṇe āpāthagate¹³ gulapiṇḍake nilīnamakkhikā¹⁰ viya rūpādīni anativattamānā tattha laggā¹⁴ laggitā hutvā uppannā upekkhā¹² cha gehasitā upekkhā¹³ ti veditabbā.*

[219²⁵] *Rūpay sā ativattati¹¹ ti rūpay sā atikkamati¹² na¹³ tattha niyantivasena¹⁴ tiṭṭhati.*

[219³⁴] *Imā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā¹⁵ ti imā evay chasu dvāresu itṭhādi-ārammaṇe āpāthagate¹⁶ itṭhe arajjantassa anitṭhe adussantassa asamapekkhane asammuyhantassa uppannā vipassanā¹⁵ nāpasampayuttā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā¹⁶ ti veditabbā.*

[220¹] *Tatra iday nissāya iday pajahuthā¹⁷ ti tesu chattiṅgassattapadesu atṭhārasanissāya atṭhārasapajahuthā¹⁸ ti attho.*

* DA. III. 727 ff.

¹ S. omits.

² B. S. upekkhā.

³ B. S. °upekkhā; C. aññānū°.

⁴ B. S. jinitvā.

⁵ S. etthā.

⁶ C. āyati.

⁷ S. °āsav' eva.

⁸ B. cha.

⁹ B. āpāta°.

¹⁰ B. S. nilīna°.

¹¹ B. S. nāvītetta°.

¹² B. anatik°; S. na atik°.

¹³ B. omits.

¹⁴ B. nikantivasena na; S. niyyidāvasena.

¹⁵ S. upekkhā.

¹⁶ B. °pajathā.

[220²] Ten' eva¹ *tatra bhikkhave yāni cha nekkhammasitāni* ti ādim āha.

[220³] *Nissāya āgammā* ti pavattanavasena nissāya c' eva āgamma ca.

[220⁶] *Evam etasaṃ samatikkamo hoti* ti evaṃ nekkhammasitānaṃ pavattanena gehasitāni atikkantāni nāma honti. Evaṃ parikkhaken'² eva² sarikkhakaṃ jahāpetvā idāni balavatā dubbalaṃ³ jahāpento puna⁴ *tatra bhikkhave yāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni* ti ādim āha.

[220¹⁷] Evaṃ nekkhammasitasomanassehi nekkhammasitadomanassāni nekkhammasita-upekkhāhi ca nekkhammasitasomanassāni jahāpentena balavatā dubbalapahānaṃ⁵ kathitaṃ. Ettha pana tathavā upekkhākathā⁶ veditabbā.⁷ Atthasu hi samāpattisu paṭhamādīni ca⁸ tīni jhānāni suddhasaṅkhāre ca pādake katvā vipassanaṃ araddhānaṃ catunnaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pubbhāgavipassanā somanassasahagatā vā hoti upekkhasahagatā vā. Vuṭṭhānagāminī pana somanassasahagatā va, catutthajjhānādīni pādakāni katvā vipassanaṃ āradhānaṃ pañcanaṃ pubbhāgavipassanā purimasadisā⁹ va. Vuṭṭhānagāminī pana upekkhasahagatā hoti. Idaṃ sandhāya yā⁴ *cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā, tā nissāya tā āgammā, yāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni tāni pajahathā* ti vuttaṃ.

Ita kevalaṃ ca evaṃ paṭipannassa bhikkhuno ayaṃ vipassanāya vedanāvasena⁹ viseso va hoti. Ariyamagge¹⁰ pana jhānaṅgabojjhaṅgamaggaṅgānam pi viseso hoti. Ko paṇ' etaṃ visesaṃ niyāmeti. Keci tāva therā vipassanāpādakajjhānaṃ niyāmeti ti vadanti. Keci vipassanāya ārammaṇabhūtā khandhā niyāmentī ti vadanti. Keci puggalajjhāsaya niyāmeti ti vadanti. Tesam pi vāde ayam eva pubbhāge vuṭṭhānagāminī vipassanā niyāmeti ti veditabbā. Vinic-

¹ B. tena ca.

³ B. S. °bale.

⁵ S. dubbalappa°.

⁷ B. S. kathetabbā.

⁹ B. vedanā.

² S. parikkhakena.

⁴ B. omits.

⁶ S. uppekkhā.

⁸ S. omits.

¹⁰ B. S. add pi.

chayakathā pan' ettha Visuddhimagge Sankhārupekhānid-
dese* vuttā va.

[220²¹] *Nānattā* ti nānā bahū anekappakārā.

[220²¹] *Nānattasitā* ti nānārammananissitā.

[220²²] *Ekattā* ti ekā.

[220²²] *Ekattasitā* ti ekārammananissitā.

[220²²] *Katamā* pan' āyaṇ *upekhā* ti hetthā tāva aññanū-
pekhā¹ vuttā, upari chaḷaṇṇupekhā² vakkhati. idha³ samatha-
upekhā vipassanupekhā ti, dve upekhā gahitā. Tattha
yasmā aññā⁴ va¹ rūpe¹ upekhā¹ aññā va⁵ saddādāsu nahi yā
rūpe upekhā sā saddādāsu hoti. Rūpe⁶ upekhā va⁷ rūpam
eva ārammanañ karoti. Na saddādayo, rūpe upekhābhavañ⁸
ca. Aññā⁹ ca⁵ samatha-upekhā¹⁰ paṭhavīkasinaṇ ārammanañ
katvā uppajjati,¹¹ aññā āpokasinādīni; tasmā nānattañ¹² nā-
nattasitañ ca¹⁰ vibhajanto *atthi bhikkhave upekhā rūpesū*¹³ ti
ādim āha. Yasmā pana dve vā tīni vā ākāśānañcāyatanāni
vā viññānañcāyatanādīni vā n' atthi, tasmā ekattañ¹⁴ ekat-
tasitaṇ vibhajanto *atthi bhikkhave upekhā ākāśānañcāyatana-
nissitā* ti ādim āha. Tattha ākāśānañcāyatanā upekhā
sampayuttavasena ākāśānañcāyatananissitā, ākāśānañcāya-
tanakhandhe vipassantassa vipassanūpekhā ārammanavasena
ākāśānañcāyatananissitā. Sesāsū pi es' eva nayo.

[220³²] *Taṇ pajahathā* ti ettha arūpāvacarasamāpatti-
upekhāya rūpāvacarasamāpatti-upekhā¹⁵ pajahāpeti¹⁶ arū-
pāvacaravipassanūpekhāya rūpāvacaravipassanūpekhāṇ ja-
hāpeti.⁴

* Vism. 659 f.

† Cf. Vism., 160.

¹ C. aññānū°.

² S. idhā pi.

³ B. aññāṇupekkhā.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ B. S. omit.

⁶ B. rūpesu.

⁷ B. ca.

⁸ C. evañ.

⁹ C. aññāñ.

¹⁰ C. omits.

¹¹ S. uppannūpekkhā ti.

¹² C. adds tāva; B. nānattabhāvaṇ.

¹³ S. rūpe.

¹⁴ S. omits.

¹⁵ S. rūpāvacarakusalasamā°.

¹⁶ B. S. jahāpeti.

[220³³] *Atammayatan* ti ettha tammayatā nāma taṇhā, tassā pariyādānato vutthānagāminīvipassanā atammayatā ti vuccati.

[220³⁴] *Taṇ pajahathā* ti idha vutthānagāminīvipassanāya arūpāvacarasamāpatti-upekhañ ca vipassanūpekhañ ca jahāpeti.¹

[221³] *Yad ariyo* ti ye satipaṭṭhāne ariyo sammāsambuddho sevati. Tattha tīsu ṭhānesu sati ṭhapento² satipaṭṭhāne *sevatī* ti veditabbo.

[221⁸] *Na vussūsanti*³ ti saddahitvā sotuṇ na icchanti.

[221⁸] *No aññā* ti na jananaṭṭhāya *cittañ*⁴ *upaṭṭhapenti*.⁵

[221⁹] *Vokkammā* ti atikkamitvā.

[221⁹] *Satthu sāsanaṇ*⁶ ti Satthu ovādaṇ. Na⁷ gahetabbaṇ na⁷ pūretabbaṇ⁸ maññanti ti attho.

[221¹⁰] *Na⁹ c' eva⁹ attamano* ti na sakamano. Ettha ca gehasitadomanassavasena appatīto hoti ti na evam attho datthabbo. Apaṭipannakesu pana attamanatā¹⁰ kāraṇassa abhāven' etaṇ vuttaṇ.

[221¹¹] *Anavassuto* ti paṭigha-anavassavcna¹¹ aññāvasento.

[221¹¹] *Sato sampajāno* ti satiyā ca ñānena ca samannāgato.

[221²⁴] *Upekkhako* ti chaḷaṅgūpekkhāya upekkhako.

[221³⁰] *Attamano* ti idhāpi gehasitadomanassavasena¹² ubbilāvito¹³ ti na evam attho datthabbo.¹⁴ Paṭipannakesu pana anattamanatā¹⁵ kāraṇassa abhāven'¹⁶ etaṇ vuttaṇ.

[221³¹] *Anavassuto* ti rāga-avassavena anavassuto.

[222⁶] *Sārīto* ti damito.

[227] *Ekaṇ yeva disaṇ dhāvati* ti anivattitvā dhāvanto ekaṇ yeva disaṇ dhāvati. Nivattitvā¹⁷ pana aparāṇ dhāvituṇ sakkoti.

¹ B. S. pajahati.

² B. paṭṭha°.

³ *Text* sussūyanti.

⁴ B. *adds* na.

⁵ *Text* upaṭṭhā°.

⁶ *Text*, S. sāsana.

⁷ B. S. omī.

⁸ B. S. *add* na.

⁹ S. n' eva.

¹⁰ B. anatta°.

¹¹ C. °venaṇ.

¹² B. gehasitaso°.

¹³ B. uppilā°; S. ubbilāvino.

¹⁴ B. S. veditabbo.

¹⁵ B. S. attama°.

¹⁶ B. bhāv°.

¹⁷ S. nivattetvā.

[222¹²] *Aṭṭhadisā vidhāvati* ti ekapallāṇkena nisinno kāyena anivattitvā ca vimokhavasena¹ ekappaharen² eva aṭṭhadisā vidhāvati. Puratthābhimukho vā dakkhiṇādisu aññataradisābhimukho vā nisīditvā atthasamāpattiyo samāpajjati yevā ti attho. Sesaj sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Saḷāyatana vibhaṅgasutta suttamay.

138

[Uddesavibhaṅgasuttavanṇanā]

[223¹] *Evam me sutaṃ* ti Uddesavibhaṅgasuttaj.

[223⁵] Tattha *uddesavibhaṅgan* ti uddesaṃ ca vibhaṅgaṃ ca; mātikaṃ ca² vibhajanaṃ ca ti attho.

[223⁹] *Upaparikkheyyā* ti tuleyya tīreyya pariggaṇheyya paricchindeyya.

[223⁹] *Bahiddhā* ti bahiddhā³ ārammaṇesu.³

[223¹⁰] *Avikkhittaj avisatāṃ* ti nikantivasena ārammaṇe patiṭṭhamāṇaj⁴ vikkhittaj visataj nāma hoti. Taṃ pati-sedhento evam āha.

[223¹⁰] *Ajjhattaj asaṇṭhitāṃ* ti gocarajjhatte niyantivasena⁵ asaṇṭhitaj.

[223¹¹] *Anupādāya na paritasseyyā* ti anupādiyitvā aggetvā⁶ taṃ viññāṇaj na paritasseyya. Yathā *viññāṇaj* bahiddhā *avikkhittaj avisataj ajjhattaj asaṇṭhitaj anupādāya na paritasseyya* evaj *bhikkhu upaparikkheyyā* ti vuttaj hoti.

[223¹³] *Jāti jarāmarañadukkhassamudayasambhavo* ti jātijarāmarañassa⁷ c' eva avasesassa⁸ ca dukkhassa nibbatti na hoti ti attho.

[225³²] *Rūpanimittānusārī* ti rūpanimittaj anusarati. Anudhāvati ti rūpanimittānusārī.

[227²³] *Evaj kho āvuso ajjhattaj cittaj*⁹ *asaṇṭhitāṃ* ti niyan-

¹ B. S. vimokkha°.

² S. omits.

³ S. bahiddhāram°.

⁴ B. tiṭṭha°; S. patiṭṭhahanaj.

⁵ B. nikanti°.

⁶ B. agga°.

⁷ B. °marañaj.

⁸ B. avasesū.

⁹ C. B. omitt.

tivasena¹ asaṇṭhitaṇ, nīyantivasena¹ hi atitṭhamānaṇ hāna-bhāgiyaṇ na hoti, viśesabhāgiyaṇ eva hoti.

[227²⁴] *Anupādā² paritassanā* ti Satthārā Khandhiya-Vagge “upādāparitassanaṇ ca vo bhikkhave desessāmi, anupādāparitassanaṇ cā”³ ti evaṇ gahetvā paritassanā, agahetvā va³ aparitassanā⁴ kathitā. Taṇ Mahāthero upādāparitassanaṇ eva anupādāparitassanaṇ ti⁵ katvā dassento evaṇ āha: *Kathaṇ c’ āvuso⁶ anupādāparitassanā hoti* ti upādātabbassa abhāvato. Yadi hi koci saṅkhāro “nicco vā dhuvo vā attā vā attaniyo vā”⁷ ti gahetabbayuttako abhaviṣṣa⁷; ayaṇ paritassanā upādāparitassanā va assa. Yasmā pana evaṇ upādātabbo saṅkhāro nāma n’ atthi, tasmā rūpaṇ attā ti ādinā nayena rūpādāyo upādinnā pi anupādinnā va honti. Evam esā⁸ diṭṭhivasena upādāparitassanā pi samānā atthato *anupādāparitassanā* yeva nāma *hoti* ti veditabbā.

[227³¹] *Aññathā hoti* ti parivattati pakatijahanena pana⁹ nassati.

[227³²] “*Rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattī* ti mama rūpaṇ vipariṇatan ti vā yaṇ ahu¹⁰ taṇ vata me¹¹ n’ atthi ti vā ādinā nayena kammaviññānaṇ rūpassa bhedaṇuparivattī¹² hoti.

[227³⁴] *Vipariṇāmānuparivattajā* ti vipariṇāmassa anuparivattanato vipariṇāmārammaṇacittato jātā.

[227³⁴] *Paritassanā dhammasamuppādā* ti tanhāparitassanā ca¹³ akusaladhammasamuppādā¹⁴ ca.

[227³⁴] *Cittaṇ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti* ti kusalacittaṇ pariyādiyitvā gahetvā khepetvā tiṭṭhanti.

[227³⁵] *Uttāsavā* ti bhayatāsena pi sa-uttāso tanhātāsena pi sa-uttāso.

* = S. III. 15.

† Cf. M. I. 38; S. IV., 130 ff.

¹ B. S. nikanti^o.

² B. °pādāya.

³ S. ca.

⁴ B. adds va.

⁵ B. S. omit.

⁶ C. B. pan’ esā.

⁷ B. °vissā.

⁸ S. eva sā.

⁹ B. omits.

¹⁰ B. adds vata me.

¹¹ B. m’ etaṇ.

¹² S. °vattaṇ.

¹³ C. omits.

¹⁴ S. °samutṭhārā.

[227³⁶] *Vighātavā*¹ ti savighāto² sadukkho.

[227³⁶] *Apekkhavā*³ ti sālāyo sapīho.⁴

[228⁹] *Evay kho āvuso anupādā paritassanā hoti* ti evaṃ manikaraṇḍasaññāya tucchakarandakaṃ gahe tvā tasmīṃ na-
tthe pacchā vighātaṃ¹ āpajjantassa viya⁶ agahetvā paritas-
sanā hoti.

[228¹⁷] *Na rūpaviparināmānuparivattī* ti khīṇāsavassa kam-
maviññāṇam eva n' attlu. Tasmā rūpabhedānuparivattī
na hoti ti¹⁰ vattuṃ⁶ vattati.⁷*⁷ Sesay sabbattha uttānam
evā ti.

Uddesavibhangasuttaṃ aṭṭhamāṇ.

139.

[Araṇavibhangasuttavaṇṇanā]

[230¹] *Evam me sutaṃ* ti Araṇavibhaṅgasuttaṃ.

[230¹⁶] *Tattha n' ev' ussādeyya⁸ na apasādeyyā⁸* ti gela-
sivaṣeṇa kiñci puggalaṃ n' eva ukkhipeyya na avikkhipeyya.⁹

[230¹⁶] *Dhammam eva deseyyā* ti sabbhāvam eva katheyya.

[230¹⁶] *Sukhavinicchayaṃ* ti vinicchitaṃ sukhaṃ.

[230¹⁷] *Raho vādan* ti parammukhā avañṇaṃ piṣuṇāvācaṃ¹⁰
ti attho.

[230¹⁸] *Sammukhā na¹¹ khīṇaṃ¹¹* ti sammukhā pi¹² khīṇaṃ.¹³
Ākiṇṇaṃ kiliṭṭhavācaṃ na bhaṇeyya.

[230²⁰] *Nābhīniveseyyā¹⁴* ti na adhiṭṭhahitvā ādāya voha-
reyya.

[230²⁰] *Samaññan* ti lokasamaññaṃ lokapaṇṇattiṃ.

[230²⁰] *Nātidhāveyyā* ti nātikkameyya.

* Cf. SA. II. 262.

¹ S. vighāṭa°.

³ Text upekkhavā.

⁵ B. adds pacchā.

⁷ B. omits; S. vaṭṭati.

⁹ S. avikh°.

¹¹ B. S. nātikhīṇaṃ.

¹³ B. S. atikhīṇaṃ.

² S. °vighāto.

⁴ B. S. sasineho.

⁶ B. omits.

⁸ B. °sāreyya.

¹⁰ B. piṣuṇa°.

¹² B. S. omit.

¹⁴ B. °niseveyyā.

[230²⁶] *Kāmapatisandhisukhino* ti kāmapaṭisandhinā kāmūpasanḥitena sukhena sukhitassa.

[230²⁷] *Sadukkho*² ti vipākadukkhena pi¹ kilesadukkhena² pi sadukkho.

[230²⁸] *Sa-upaghāto*³ ti vipākūpaghāta-kilesūpaghāte³ h' eva sa-upaghāto³; tathā *sapaṇḍāho*.

[230²⁸] *Micchāpaṭipadā* ti ayāthāvapaṭipadā akusalapati-padā.

[231³¹] *Itth' eke apasādeti* ti evaṇ gehasitavasena ekacce puggale apasādeti. Ussādane pi es' eva nayo.

[232⁶] *Bhavasanyojanan* ti bhavabandhanan, tanhā y' etaṇ nāmaṇ. Subhūtithero kira imaṇ catukkaṇ nissāya etadagge tṛito,⁴ bhagavato hi dhammaṇ desentassa puggalaṇaṇ ussādanā pasādanā⁵ paññāyanti. Tathā Sāriputtattherādīnaṇ Subhūtitherassa pana dhammadesanāya ayaṇ puggalo appaṭipannako⁶ anārādhako ti vā ayaṇ silavā guṇavā lajjī pesalo ācārasampanno⁷ ti vā n' atthi. Dhammadesanāya pan' assa ayaṇ micchāpaṭipadā ayaṇ sammāpaṭipadā tv' eva paññāyati. Tasmā bhagavā: “etadaggaṇ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṇ bhikkhūnaṇ araṇavihārīnaṇ yadidaṇ Subhūti”^{*} ti āha.

[234¹⁰] *Kālaññū assā* ti asampatte ca atikkante ca kāle akathetvā idāni vuccamānaṇ mahājano gāhissatī ti yutta-payuttakālaṇ⁸ ñatvā ca parammukhā avaṇṇaṇ bhāseyya. Khīṇāvāde pi es' eva nayo.

[234²³] *Upaḥaṇṇatī* ti ghātiyati.⁹ *Saro pi*¹⁰ *upapaññatī* ti saddo pi bhijjati.

[234²³] *Āturīyatī* ti āturo hoti gelaññaṇ¹¹ patto¹¹ sabbādhō.¹²

[234²⁴] *Avissatṭhan* ti vissatṭhaṇ apalibuddhaṇ¹³ na hoti.

* =A. I. 24; also quoted UdA. 348.

¹ B. omits.

² B. saṇkilesa°.

³ S. °ghāt°.

⁴ S. tṛapito.

⁵ B. ussādanā apasā°.

⁶ S. apaṭi°.

⁷ B. ācara°.

⁸ S. yuttappa°.

⁹ S. ghāṭi°.

¹⁰ S. omits.

¹¹ B. S. gelaññaṇpatto.

¹² B. ābādhō; S. add's hoti.

¹³ B. apaḷi°.

[234³¹] *Tad evā* ti taṃ yeva bhājanāṃ.

[235⁴] *Abhinivissa voharati* ti *pattan* ti sañjānanajana-padaṃ gantvā: pattaṃ āharattha dhovathā ti sutvā andhabālaputhujjano nayidaṃ pattaṃ. *Pāti* nam' esā evaṃ vadāhi¹ ti abhinivissa voharati. Evaṃ sabbapadehi² yojetabbāṃ.

[235⁷] *Atasāro* ti atidhāvanāṃ.³

[235¹³] *Tathā tathā voharati aparāmasa*⁴ ti amhākaṃ janapade bhājanāṃ pātī ti vuccati. Ime pana naṃ pattaṃ ti vadantī ti,⁵ tato paṭṭhāya janapadavohāraṃ muñcivā⁶ pattaṃ pattant' eva aparāmasanto voharati. Sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo.

Idāni mariyādābhājanīyaṃ⁷ karonto *tatra bhikkhave* ādim āha.

[235²¹] *Tattha saraṇo* ti saraṇo sakkilesa.

[235²⁶] *Arāṇo* ti araṇo nikkilesa.

Subhūti ca pana⁸ *bhikkhave*⁸ ti⁸ ayaṃ therō dvīsu thānesu etadaggaṃ āruḷho "araṇavihārīnaṃ yadidaṃ Subhūti dakkhineyyānaṃ yadidaṃ Subhūti"* ti. Dhammasenāpati kira vatthuṃ sodheti, Subhūti therō dakkhiṇaṃ sodheti. Tathā hi Dhammasenāpati piṇḍāya caranto⁹ gehadvāre thito yāva bhikkhaṃ āharanti tāva pubbabhāgena¹⁰ paricchinditvā nirodhaṃ samāpajjanti. Nirodhā vuṭṭhāya deyyadhammaṃ patigaṇhati.¹¹ Subhūti therō¹² tath' eva mettājjhānaṃ¹³ samāpajjati. Mettājjhānā¹³ vuṭṭhāya deyyadhammaṃ patigaṇhati.¹⁴ Evaṃ pana kātuṃ sakkā ti? āma sakkā. N' eva¹⁵ acchariyaṃ c' etaṃ yaṃ mahābhīṇṇappattā sāvaka evaṃ kareyyuṃ.

* =A. I. 24.

¹ B. vadatī.

² S. sabbattha padehi.

³ S. abhivādanaṃ.

⁴ S. aparāparaṃ.

⁵ S. omits.

⁶ S. muñcivā.

⁷ B. mariyādā°; S. mariyādabbhājanīyaṃ.

⁸ B. omits.

⁹ B. vicaranto.

¹⁰ B. S. °bhāge.

¹¹ C. gaṇhāti; B. patigaṇhati; S. paṭigaṇhati.

¹² B. adds ca.

¹³ C. mettājjhā°.

¹⁴ B. patigga°; S. paṭigga°.

¹⁵ C. na.

Araṇavibhaṅgasuttan navamaṇ.

[Dhātuvibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā]

Kuto āgantvā ti Takkaṣilānagarato. Tatr' āyaṇanupub-
bakathā.⁹ Majjhimadesē¹⁰ kira Rājagahanagare Bimbisāre
rajjan karento paccante Takkaṣilānagare Pukkusāti rājā
rajjan kāresi. Atha Takkaṣilāto bhaṇḍan gaheṭvā vāṇijā¹¹
Rājagahan āgatā paṇṇākāraṇ gaheṭvā rājānaṇ addasaṇsu.

¹¹ B. vānījā.

Rājā te vanditva thūte: kattha vāsino tumhe ti pucchī. Takasilāvāsino devā ti. Atha ne rājā janapadassa khemasubhikkhatādinī nagarāssa ca pavattij pucchitvā: ko nāma tumhākaṃ rājā ti pucchī.¹ Pukkusāti nāma devā ti. Dhammiko ti. Āma deva dhammiko catuhi saṅgahavatthūhi janaṃ saṅgaṇhati.² Lokassa mātāpitutṭhāne³ thūto aṅke nipannadārakaṃ viya janaṃ toseti ti. Katarasmiṃ vaye vattatī ti?⁴ Ath' assa vayaṃ ācikkhiṃsu. Vayesa⁵ pi' Bimbisārena samavayo jāto, atha te rājā āha: tātā⁶ tumhākaṃ rājā dhammiko ca⁷ varena ca me samāno sakkuṇeyyātha tumhākaṃ rājānaṃ mama mittāṃ kātun ti. Sakkoma devā ti. Rājā tesāṃ suṅkaṃ vissajjetvā⁸ geḥaṃ dāpetvā: gacchatha⁹ bhaṇḍaṃ vikkīṇitvā¹⁰ gamanakāle maṃ disvā gaccheyyāthā ti āha. Te tathā katvā gamanakāle rājānaṃ addasaṃsu. Rājā¹¹: gacchatha tumhākaṃ rājānaṃ¹² mama vacanena punappunaṃ ārogyaṃ pucchitvā rājā tumhehi saddhiṃ mittabhāvaṃ icchatī ti vadathā ti āha. Te: sādhu ti paṭissuṇitvā,¹³ gantvā bhaṇḍaṃ paṭisāmetvā bhuttapātarāsā rājānaṃ upasaṅkamitvā¹⁴ vandij-su. Rājā¹⁵: kahaṃ bhane tumhe ettake ime divase na dissathā ti pucchī. Te¹⁶ sabbaṃ pavattij ārocesuṃ. Rājā¹⁷: sādhu tātā¹⁸ tumhe nissāya mayā¹⁹ Majjhimadesē²⁰ rājā mutto laddho ti. Attamano ahosi. Aparabhāge Rājagahavāsino pi vāṇijā Takasilaṃ agamaṃsu. Te paṇṇākāraṃ gaḥetvā āgate Pukkusātirājā: kuto āgantvā²¹ ti pucchitvā,²² Rājagahato ti sutvā: mayhaṃ sahāyassa nagarato āgatā tumhe ti. Āma devā ti. Ārogyaṃ me sahāyassā ? ti. Ārogyaṃ pucchitvā: ajja²³ paṭṭhāya ye mayhaṃ sahāyassa nagarato jaṅghasatthena vā sakataṣatthena vā vāṇijā āgacchanti sabbesaṃ mama visayaṃ

¹ B. pucchitvā. ² B. ohāti. ³ B. °pitiṭṭhāne.

⁴ B. omits. ⁵ S. vayeṇ' eva. ⁶ B. tātā.

⁷ B. S. visa°; B. adds ca. ⁸ S. icchatha tumhe.

⁹ B. vikiṇ°. ¹⁰ S. omits.

¹¹ B. S. paṭissu°. ¹² B. adds ca. ¹³ B. rāja.

¹⁴ S. tesāṃ. ¹⁵ S. adds mādisā.

¹⁶ B. mama; S. omits. ¹⁷ B. Majjhimappadesē.

¹⁸ B. S. āgatathā. ¹⁹ S. pucchī.

²⁰ S. ajjato.

paviṭṭhakālato paṭṭhāya vasanaṭṭhānesu¹ gehāni¹ rājakot-
 ṭhāgarato nivāpaṇ²-dentu suṅkaṇ viṣṣajjentu³ kiñci upadda-
 vaṇ mā karontū ti, bheriṇ carāpesi.⁴ Bimbisāro pi attano
 nagare tath' eva bheriṇ carāpesi.⁴ Atha Bimbisāro Pukku-
 sātissa paṇṇaṇ pahīni. Paccantadesa nāma maṇimuttādīni
 ratanāni uppajjanti. Yaṇ mayhaṇ saḥāyassa rajje dassa-
 nīyaṇ vā savaniyaṇ vā ratanaṇ uppajjati, tattha me mā
 maccharāyatū ti. Pukkusāti pi Majjhimadeso nāma mahā-
 janapado. Yaṇ tattha evarūpaṇ ratanaṇ uppajjati tattha
 me saḥāyo mā maccharāyatū ti paṭipannaṇ pahīni. Evaṇ
 te gacchante gacchante⁵ kāle aññamaññaṇ adisvā pi dālha-
 mittā ahesuṇ. Evaṇ tesuṇ katikaṇ⁶ katvā vasantānaṇ
 paṭhamataraṇ Pukkusātissa paṇṇākāro uppajji.⁷ Rājā kira⁸
 aṭṭhapañcavaṇṇo⁹ anagghakambale¹⁰ labhi. So: atisundarā
 ime kambalā ahaṇ saḥāyassa ne¹¹ pesissāmi ti. Lākhāgula-
 matte¹² atthasārakaraṇḍake likhāpetvā¹³ tesu te kambale pak-
 khipitvā¹⁴ lākhāya vaṭṭāpetvā setavattthena veṭhetvā samugge
 pakkhipitvā¹⁴ vatthena¹⁵ veṭhetvā¹⁵ rājamuddikāya lañcetvā¹⁶:
 mayhaṇ saḥāyassa dethā ti amacce pesesi sāsanāṇ ca adāsi:
 ayaṇ paṇṇākāro nagaramajjhe amaccādi-parivutena datṭhabbo
 ti. Te gantvā Bimbisārassa adaṇsu. So sāsanaṇ sutvā:
 amaccādayo sannipatatū ti, bheriṇ carāpetvā⁴ nagaramajjhe
 amaccādi-parivuto setacchattena dhāriyamānena pallaṅkavare
 nisinnō lañcanaṇ bhinditvā vatthaṇ apanetvā samuggaṇ vi-
 varitvā¹⁴ anto bhaṇḍikaṇ muñcitvā¹⁴ lākhāgule disvā: mayhaṇ
 saḥāyo¹⁷ Pukkusāti dutamittako¹⁸ me saḥāyo ti maññaṇāno
 maññaṇe imaṇ paṇṇākāraṇ pahīni ti. Etaṇ gulaṇ gahetvā

¹ B. vasaṇagehāni; S. vasaṇaṭṭhāṇagehāni.

² S. nivāpaṇ ca.

³ B. S. viṣa°.

⁴ S. cārā°.

⁵ C. omits.

⁶ S. kathitaṇ.

⁷ B. S. uppajjati.

⁸ B. hi.

⁹ B. °vaṇṇe.

¹⁰ S. anagghe kambale.

¹¹ B. omits; S. me.

¹² B. S. °matte.

¹³ B. S. lekhā°.

¹⁴ S. °etvā.

¹⁵ B. omits.

¹⁶ B. S. °itvā.

¹⁷ S. saḥāyo.

¹⁸ B. dutapi°; S. duticitt°.

hatthena vaṭṭetvā tulāyanto¹ va anto dussabhaṇḍikaṇ² atthi .
 ti³ aññāsi. Atha naṇ pallaṅkapāde pahāri,⁴ tāvadeva lākhā
 paripati. So nakkena karaṇḍakaṇ vivaritvā⁵ anto kambala-
 ratanaṇ disvā itare pi vivarāpesi. sabbe pi kambalā ahesuṇ.
 Atha ne pasārāpesi.⁶ Te vannasampannā phassasampannā
 dīghato soḷasahatthā tiriyaṇ atṭhahatthā ahesuṇ. Mahājano⁷
 disvā aṅguḷiyo⁸ poṭhesi⁹ celukkhepaṇ akāsi¹⁰: ambhakaṇ
 rañño aditthasahāyo Pukkusāti adisvā evarūpaṇ paṇṇākā-
 raṇ pesesi yuttaṇ evarūpaṇ mittāṇ kātun ti attamano¹¹
 ahosi.¹¹ Rājā ekam ekaṇ kambalaṇ agghāpesi, sabbe anagghā
 ahesuṇ. Tesu cattāro Sammāsambuddhassa pesetvā¹² cattāro
 attano ghare akāsi, tato cintesi: pacchā pesentena pathamaṇ
 pesitapaṇṇākārato atirekaṇ pesetuṇ vattati sahāyena ca¹³
 me anaggho paṇṇākāro pesito ti¹⁴ kin nu kho pesemī ti? Kiṇ
 pana Rājagahe tato adhikaṇ¹⁵ ratanaṇ¹⁵ n' atthi? ti. No n'
 atthi. Mahāpuñño rājā api ca kho paṇ' assa sotāpaṇṇakālato
 paṭṭhāya ṭhapetvā tīni ratanāni aññaṇ¹⁶ ratanaṇ¹⁶ somanassaṇ
 janetuṇ samatthaṇ nāma n' atthi. So ratanaṇ vicinituṇ
 āradhho. Rātanaṇ nāma saviññāṇakaṇ aviññāṇakan ti
 duvidhaṇ. Tattha aviññāṇakaṇ suvaṇṇarajatādi¹⁷ saviññā-
 ṇakaṇ indriyabandhaṇ,¹⁸ aviññāṇakaṇ saviññāṇakass' eva
 alaṅkāradivasena paribhogaṇ hoti. Iti¹⁴ imesu dvīsu ratanesu
 saviññāṇakaṇ seṭṭhaṇ. Saviññāṇakam pi duvidhaṇ: tirac-
 chānarātanaṇ¹⁹ manussarātanaṇ ti. Tattha tiracchānarātana-
 ṇaṇ²⁰ hatthi-assādi,²¹ tam pi manussānaṇ upabhogattham eva

¹ S. talaya°.

² B. °bhaṇḍakaṇ.

³ S. add's na.

⁴ B. paharivā.

⁵ S. °etvā.

⁶ B. pattharāpesi; S. harāpesi.

⁷ B. S. °janā.

⁸ B. °layo.

⁹ B. S. vidhuniṇsu.

¹⁰ B. S. akaṇsu.

¹¹ S. attamanā ahesuṇ.

¹² B. peseti; S. pesesi.

¹³ B. omits.

¹⁴ B. S. omits.

¹⁵ B. adhikarātanaṇ; S. adhikatarāṇ.

¹⁶ S. aññātaraṇ.

¹⁷ S. °rajaṭādi.

¹⁸ S. °baddhaṇ.

¹⁹ C. tiracchānagata'.

²⁰ C. tiracchānagataṇ.

²¹ B. S. °assarātanaṇ.

nibbattati. Iti imesu¹ dvīsu² manussaratanāṃ setṭhaṃ. Manussaratanam pi duvidhaṃ: itthiratanāṃ purisaratanan ti. Tattha cakkavattirañño³ uppannaṃ itthiratanam pi purisass' eva upabhogaṃ. Iti imesu⁴ dvīsu⁵ purisaratanam eva setṭhaṃ. Purisaratanam pi duvidhaṃ: agāriyaratanaṃ⁶ anagāriyaratanañ⁷ ca. Tattha agāriyaratanesu⁶ pi cakkavattirājā ajja pabbajitasāmaṇeraṃ pañcapatitṭhitena vandati. Iti imesu pi dvīsu⁵ anagāriyaratanam⁷ eva setṭhaṃ. Anagāriyaratanam⁷ pi duvidhaṃ: sekharatanāṃ⁸ asekkharatanāñ ca. Tattha sataśāhassam pi sekkhānaṃ asekkhassa padesaṃ na pāpuṇāti. Iti imesu pi⁹ dvīsu⁵ asekkharatanam eva setṭhaṃ. Tam pi duvidhaṃ: Buddharatamaṃ sāvakaratanan ti. Tattha sataśāhassam pi sāvakaratanānaṃ¹⁰ Buddharatanassa padesaṃ na pāpuṇāti. Iti imesu pi dvīsu Buddharatanam eva setṭhaṃ. Buddharatanam pi duvidhaṃ: paccekabuddharatanāṃ sabbaññūbuddharatanan ti. Tattha sataśāhassam pi paccekabuddhānaṃ¹¹ sabbaññūbuddhassa padesaṃ na pāpuṇāti. Iti imesu pi dvīsu⁵ sabbaññūbuddharatanāṃ yeva setṭhaṃ. Sadevakam pi² hi loke Buddharatanasamaṃ¹² ratanaṃ¹² nāma n' atthi. Tasmā asadisam eva ratanaṃ mayhaṃ sahāyassa peses-sāmi¹³ ti, cintetvā Takkaśilāvāsino¹⁴ pucchī: Tātā tumhākaṃ janapade Buddho dhammo saṅgho ti. Imāni tiṇi ratanāni dissanti¹⁵ ti. Ghoso pi so² tāva¹⁶ mahārāja¹⁷ tattha n' atthi.

•Dassanaṃ pana kuto ti. Sundaraṃ² tātā² ti.² Rājā tuṭṭho cintesi: Sakkā bhavēyya janasaṅgahatthāya mayhaṃ sahāyassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ pesetuṃ. Buddhā

¹ B. *adds* pi.² S. *omits*.³ B. S. °vattino rañño.⁴ B. S. *add* pi.⁵ S. *adds* ratanesu.⁶ S. āgārika°.⁷ S. anāgārika°.⁸ B. S. sekka (throughout).⁹ B. *omits*.¹⁰ S. °ratanassa.¹¹ S. °buddharatanassa.¹² S. Buddharatanena samaratanāṃ.¹³ S. pesi°.¹⁴ B. Takkaśila°.¹⁵ B. nibbattantī.¹⁶ C. *brackets*; B. S. *omit*.¹⁷ B. *adds* tāva.

pana paccantimesu janapadesu na arunaṇ utthāpenti. Tasmā satthārā gantuṇ na sakkā, Sāriputta-Moggallānādayo mahā-sāvake pesetuṇ sakkā bhaveyya. Mayā pana therā paccante vasantī ti sutvā pi manusse pesetvā te attano samīpaṇ ānāpetvā¹ upatthātum eva yuttaṇ. Tasmā² therehi pi na³ sakkā gantuṇ, yena pannākārena⁴ sāsane pesite satthā ca mahāsāvaka ca gatā viya honti. Ten' ākārena⁵ sāsanaṇ pahñissāmī ti cintetvā caturatanāyāmaṇ vidatthimattaṇ puthulaṇ nātitaluṇ⁶ nātibahalaṇ suvaṇṇapaṭṭaṇ kārāpetvā tattha ajja akkharāni likhissāmī ti. Pātova sīsaṇ nahāyitvā⁷ uposathaṅgāni adhitthāya bhutta-pātarāso apaṇiṭagandhamālā bharano suvaṇṇasarakena jātihiṅḡulikaṇ⁸ ādāya heṭṭhato paṭṭhāya dvārāni pīdahanto⁹ pāsādaṇ āruya pubbadisābhimukhaṇ¹⁰ sihapañjaraṇ vivaritvā ākāsatale nisīditvā suvaṇṇapaṭṭe akkharāni likhanto: "Idha tathāgato loka uppanno¹¹ arahaṇ Sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṇ buddho bhagavā"^{*} ti. Buddhagūṇe tāva ekadesena likhi. Tato evaṇ dasapāramiyo pūretvā¹² Tusitabhavanato cavitvā mātukucchismiṇ¹³ paṭisandhiṇ gaṇhi evaṇ lokavivaraṇaṇ ahosi. Mātukucchiyaṇ vasamāne idaṇ nāma ahosi. Agāramajjhe vasamāne idaṇ nāma.¹⁴ Evaṇ mahābhinnikkhamaṇaṇ nikkhanto¹⁵ evaṇ mahāpadhānaṇ padahi,¹⁶ evaṇ dukkarakārikaṇ katvā mahābodhimaṇḍaṇ āruya aparājitapallaṅke nisinnō^{*} sabbaññūtaññaṇaṇ paṭivijjhi, sabbaññūtaññaṇaṇ paṭivijjhantas-

* M. II. 38, 226; cf. Vin. III. 1.

¹ B. ānā°; āharāpetvā.

² B. S. add na.

⁴ C. panā°.

⁶ B. °tanuṇ.

⁸ C. S. °gulikaṇ.

¹⁰ B. °mukho.

¹² B. pūritvā.

¹⁴ B. adds ahosi.

¹⁵ S. nikkhamanto.

³ B. S. omit.

⁵ S. tena pannākārena.

⁷ B. nhāy°.

⁹ S. pīda°.

¹¹ B. S. uppajjati.

¹³ B. S. °kucchimhi.

¹⁶ B. padahati.

sa evaṇ lokavivaraṇaṇ ahoṣi. Sadevake loke aññaṇ evarūpaṇ
ratanāṇ nāma n' atthi tī:

Yaṇ kiñci vittaṇ idha vā huraṇ vā saggesu vā yaṇ
ratanāṇ paṇitaṇ

Na no samaṇ atthi Tathāgatena idam pi Buddhē ratanaṇ
paṇitaṇ

Etena saccena suvatthi hotū ti

evaṇ ekadesena Buddhagune likhitvā dutiyadhammaratanaṇ
thomento: "Svākkhāto¹ Bhagavato² dhammo . . . pe . . .
paccattaṇ veditabbo viññūhi ti,"* "cattāro satipaṭṭhānā
. . . pe . . . ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo"† ti. "Satthārā desi-
tadhammo nāma evarūpo ca evarūpo cā" ti sattatiṇsabodha-
pakkhiye ekadesena likhitvā:

Yaṇ Buddhasēṭṭho parivaṇṇayī suciṇ samādhimānantari-
kaññaṃāhu

Samādhinā tena samo na vijjati idam pi dhamme ratanaṇ
paṇitaṇ

Etena saccena suvatthi hotū ti

evaṇ³ ekadesena dhammaguṇe likhitvā tato⁴ tatiyaṇ saṅgha-
ratanaṇ thomento: "Supaṭipanno⁵ Bhagavato² sāvakasaṅgho
. . . pe . . . puññaṅkhettaṇ lokassā"‡ ti. Kulaputtā nā-
ma satthu dhammakathaṇ sutvā evaṇ nikkhamitvā⁶ pabba-
• janti. Keci setacchattaṇ pahāya pabbajanti, keci uparajjan,
keci senāpatiṭṭhānādīni pahāya pabbajanti. Pabbajitvā
ca pana imaṇ ca paṭipattiṇ pūrenti ti cullasīlaṇ⁷ majjhimāsī-
laṇ⁷ mahāsīlādīni⁷ ekadesena likhitvā chadvārasaṇvaraṇ
satisampañjaññaṇ⁸ catupaccayasantosabhāvanārāmaṇ⁹ nava-

* =M. I. 37.

† =D. II. 120, etc.

‡ =D. III. 5, 227=S. I. 220, etc.

¹ C. svak°; B. svākhāto.

² S. Bhagavā.

³ S. omits.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ B. suppa°.

⁶ B. °metvā.

⁷ B. S. cullasīlamajjhimasīlamahāsīlāni.

⁸ C. °jañña.

⁹ B. °santosaṇ, omitting bhāva°.

vidhasenāsanāṇ¹ nīvaranapahānaṇ² parikammajjhānābhūṇā² atṭhatiṇṣakammaṭṭhānāni yāva āsavakkhaya ekadesena likhi. Soḷasavidhaṇ³ ānāpānasatikammaṭṭhānaṇ⁴ vitthāren' eva likhitvā Satthusaṅgasaṅgho nāma evarūpehi⁵ ca guṇehi samannāgato:

Ye puggalā atṭhasatasampatthā⁶ cattāri etāni yugāni honti.

Te dakkhineyyā Sugatassa sāvakā etesu dinnāni mahapphalāni

Idam pi saṅghe ratanaṇ paṇītaṇ etena saccena suvatthi hotū ti

evaṇ¹ ekadesena saṅghaguṇe likhitvā “Bhagavato sāsaṇaṇ svākkhātaṇ niyyānikaṇ, sace mayhaṇ sahāyo sakkoti nikkhamitvā pabbajatū” ti likhitaṇ⁷ likhitvā suvaṇṇapaṭṭaṇ saṅgharitvā sukhumakambalena veṭhetvā sārāsamugge pakkhipitvā⁸ taṇ samuggaṇ suvaṇṇasamugge suvaṇṇamaye⁹ suvaṇṇamayaṇ rajatamaye rajatamayaṇ manimaye maṇimayaṇ pavāḷamaye pavāḷamayaṇ lohitaṇkamaye¹⁰ lohitaṇkamayaṇ¹⁰ masāragallamaye masāragallamayaṇ phalīkamaye phalīkamayaṇ dantamaye dantamayaṇ sabbaratanamaye sabbaratanamayaṇ kilaṇjamaye kilaṇjamayaṇ samuggaṇ sārakaraṇḍake¹¹ ṭhapesi. Puna sārakaraṇḍakaṇ suvaṇṇakaraṇḍake ti purimanayen' eva haritvā sabbaratanamayakaraṇḍakaṇ kilaṇjamaye karaṇḍake ṭhapesi. Tato kilaṇjamayaṇ karaṇḍakaṇ¹² saramayapelāyā ti, puna vuttanayen' eva haritvā sabbaratanamayapelāṇ kilaṇjamayapelāyā ṭhapetvā bahi vatthena veṭhetvā rājamuddikāya laṇchetvā¹³ amacce āṇāpesi: mama āṇāpavattitṭhāne maggaṇ alaṇkārapetha m'aggo atṭhū-sabhavitthato hotu catu-usabhatṭhānaṇ sodhitamattakam

¹ S. omits.

² B. °pahānaparikammaṇ jhānā°.

³ C. soḷakkhattutaṇ.

⁴ B. ānāpānassa tikamma ?

⁵ S. adds evarūpehi.

⁶ B. atṭhasataṇ pasatṭhā; S. atṭhasataṇ pasatṭhā.

⁷ B. omits.

⁸ B. °petvā.

⁹ C. S. omits.

¹⁰ S. lohitama°.

¹¹ C. °karaṇḍe.

¹² C. karaṇḍaṇ.

¹³ S. laṇcitvā.

eva hotu, majjhe catu-usabhaṇ rājānubhāvena paṭiyādetthā ti. Tato maṅgalaḥatthiṇ alaṅkārapetvā tassa upari pal-laṅkaṇ paññāpetvā setacchattaṇ ussāpetvā nagaravithiyo sittasammatṭhā¹ samussitadhajapaṭākā kadaliṇṇaghaṭagan-dhadhūpapupphādīhi² supaṭimanditā³ kāretvā attano attano visayappadesa evarūpaṇ pūjaṇ kārentū ti. Antarabhogikā-ṇaṇ javanadūte pesetvā sayāṇ sabbālaṅkārena alaṅkaritvā⁴ sabbatālāvacarasammissabalaṅkāyaparivuto⁵ paṇṇākāraṇ pe-semī ti. Attano visayapariyantaṇ gantvā amaccassa mukha-sāsanaṇ adāsi: Tāta mayhaṇ sahāyo Pukkusāti imaṇ paṇṇā-kāraṇ paṭicchanto orodhamajjhe apaticchitvā pāsādaṇ āruya paṭicchatū ti.⁶ Evaṇ sāsanaṇ datvā paccantadesaṇ satthā gacchatī ti. Pañcasatiṭṭhitena vanditvā nivatti. Antara-bhogiyā⁷ ten' eva niyāmena maggaṇ paṭiyādetvā paṇṇā-kāraṇ nayaṇsu. Pukkusāti pi attano rajjasīmato paṭṭhāya ten' eva niyāmena maggaṇ paṭiyādetvā nagaraṇ alaṅkārapetvā paṇṇākārassa paccuggamaṇaṇ akāsi. Paṇṇākāro Takkasilaṇ pāpuṇanto uposathadivase pāpuṇi, paṇṇākāraṇ gahetvā gata-amacco pi rañño⁸ vuttasāsanaṇ ārocesi. Rājā taṇ sutvā paṇṇākārena saddhiṇ āgatānaṇ kattabbakiccaṇ vicāretvā paṇṇākāraṇ ādāya pāsādaṇ āruya: mā idha koci pavisā⁹ ti, dvārarakkhaṇ¹⁰ kāretvā sihapañjaraṇ vivaritvā paṇṇākāraṇ uccāsane¹¹ ṭhapetvā sayāṇ nicāsane nisinno laṅjanaṇ bhinditvā nivāsanaṇ apantvā kilaṅjapelaṭo paṭṭhāya anupubbena viva-ranto sāramayasamuggaṇ disvā cintesi: mahāparivāro¹² n' āyaṇ¹³ aññassa ratanassa bhavissati. Addhā Majjhimadesa sotabbayuttakaṇ ratanaṇ uppannanti. Atha taṇ samuggaṇ vivaritvā rājalaṅjanaṇ bhinditvā sukhumakambalaṇ ubhato viyūhitvā suvaṇṇapaṭṭaṇ addasa. So taṇ pasāretvā¹⁴ manā-

¹ B. cittasamathā; S. vicittasamuṭṭhā.

² B. °dhūma°.

³ B. suppaṭi°.

⁴ S. °retvā.

⁵ C. sabbatālā; S. °samissa°.

⁶ S. adda āha.

⁷ S. adda ca.

⁸ C. raññā.

⁹ S. pavisī.

¹⁰ B. dvāraṇ ārakkhaṇ; S. dvāre rakkaṇ.

¹¹ S. uccāsayaṇe.

¹² C. °paribhāro.

¹³ B. nām' āyaṇ; S. nām' āyaṇ na.

¹⁴ B. paharitvā.

pāni vata¹ akkharāni samasīsāni samapantī² ti. Caturassāni³ ti ādito paṭṭhāya vācetuṃ ārabhi: Tassa “idha tathāgato loke uppanno”^{*} ti Buddhagune vācentassa⁴ balavasomanassaṃ uppaṃji. Navanavutī⁵ lomakūpasahassāni uddhaggaḷomāni ahesuṃ. Attano tṭhitabhāvaṃ vā nisinnabhāvaṃ vā na jānāti. Ath’ assa kappakoṭisatasahassāni pi etaṃ dullabhasāsanāṃ⁶ sahāyaṃ nissāya sotuṃ labhāmī⁷ ti, bhiyyo balavapīti udapādi. So upari⁸ vācetuṃ asakkonto yāva pīṭivegapassaddhiyā nisīditvā parato⁹ “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo”[†] ti, dhammaguṇe ārabhi. Tatrā pi ‘ssa tath’ eva ahosi. So puna yāva pīṭivegapassaddhiyā nisīditvā parato⁹ “supaṭṭipanno”¹⁰ ti saṅghaguṇe ārabhi. Tatrā pi ‘ssa tath’ eva ahosi. Atha sabbapariyante ānāpānasatikammaṭṭhānaṃ¹¹ vācetvā catukkapañcakaṃjāhānāni nibbatesi. So jhānasukhen’ eva vītināmesi. Añño koci daṭṭhuṃ na labhati, eko va cullūpaṭṭhāko pavisati. Evaṃ addhamāsamattaṃ vītināmesi.

Nāgarā rājaṅgaṇe sannipatitvā ukkuṭṭhiṃ akaṅsu. Paṇṇākāraṃ paṭicchatadivasato paṭṭhāya baladassanaṃ¹² vā nāṭakadassanaṃ vā n’ atthi vinicchayaḍānaṃ n’ atthi. Rājā sahāyena pahitapaṇṇākāraṃ yass’¹³ icchasi¹³ tassa dassetu.¹⁴ Rājāno nāma ekacce¹⁵ paṇṇākārā¹⁶ padesena¹⁰ pi vañcetvā rajjaṃ attano kātuṃ vāyamanti. Kin nāma ambhākaṃ rājā karotī ti. Rājā ukkuṭṭhisaddaṃ sutvā: rajjaṃ nu kho dhāremi,

* See p. 38.

† = M. I. 37, etc.

¹ B. tattha.

² B. samasantī.

³ C. caturassārāni; B. caturassāni.

⁴ S. repeats.

⁵ B. navuti.

⁶ B. dullabhadassanaṃ.

⁷ C. S. labhin.

⁸ B. hi (upari).

⁹ B. S. purato.

¹⁰ B. suppa°.

¹¹ B. ānāpānassa tikamma°.

¹² S. nagaradassanaṃ.

¹³ B. yam p’ icchati; S. yaṃ paṭicchati.

¹⁴ B. S. detu.

¹⁵ B. S. ekaccassa.

¹⁶ B. S. paṇṇākāravasena.

udāhu satthāraṇ ti cintesi. Ath' assa etad ahosi: rajjaṇ kārītabhāvo¹ nāma n' eva gaṇako na gaṇakamahāmatto² gaṇetuṇ sakkoti, satthasāsanaṇ dhāressāmī³ ti. Sayane ṭhapitaṇ asiṇ gaheṭvā kese chinditvā sihapañjaraṇ vivaritvā etaṇ gaheṭvā rajjaṇ kārethā ti saddhiṇ cūlāmaṇiṇā kesakālāpaṇ parisamajjhe pātesi. Mahājano taṇ ukkhipitvā sahāyasantikā⁴ laddhapaṇṇākārā nāma rājāno tumhādisā honti devā ti ekappaḥāren' eva viravi.⁵ Rañño pi dvagulamattaṇ kesamassu ahosi. Bodhisattassa pabbajjāsadisam eva kira jātaṇ. Tato cullūpaṭṭhakaṇ⁶ pesetvā antarāpaṇā dve kāsāyāni⁷ vatthāni⁷ mattikāpattaṇ⁸ ca āharāpetvā "ye loke arahanto te uddissa mayhaṇ pabbajjā" ti satthāraṇ uddissa ekaṇ kāsāvaṇ nivāsetvā ekaṇ pārūpitvā⁹ pattaṇ vāmaṇsa-kūṭe¹⁰ katvā kattaradandaṇ gaheṭvā sobhati: Nu¹¹ kho me pabbajjā no vā ti mahātale katipayavāre¹² aparāparaṇ caṅkamitvā sobhati: me pabbajjā ti dvāraṇ vivaritvā pāsādā otaṇ, otaṇantaṇ pana naṇ tīsu vāyesu¹³ ṭhitā nāṭakāni¹⁴ disvā pi¹⁵ na sañjāniṇsu. Eko paccekabuddho amhākaṇ rañño dhammakathaṇ kathetuṇ āgato ti kira cintayiṇsu. Upaṇi pāsādaṇ pana āruya rañño ṭhitānisinnaṭṭhānāni¹⁶ disvā: rājā gato ti ñatvā samuddamajjhe osīdamānanāvāya¹⁷ jano viya ekappaḥāren' eva viraviṇsu. Kulaputtaṇ bhūmitalaṇ otiṇṇamattaṇ aṭṭhārasaseniyo sabbe nāgarā balakāyā¹⁸ ca parivāretvā mahāviraṇ viraviṇsu. Amaccā pi taṇ etad avocuṇ: deva Majjhimadese¹⁹ rājāno nāma bahumāyā sāsanaṇ pesetvā²⁰ Buddharatanaṇ nāma loke²¹ uppannaṇ vā no vā ti ñatvā

¹ C. kārīta-attabhāvo.² B. °mattena.³ B. dhāriṣṣ°.⁴ B. sahāyakasan°.⁵ B. S. vivariṇsu.⁶ B. cūlū°.⁷ B. kāsāyavatthāni; S. kāsāvavatthāni.⁸ B. S. mattika°.⁹ B. °petvā.¹⁰ B. vāma-aṇsa°.¹¹ S. vā nu.¹² B. S. katipaye vāre.¹³ B. S. dvāresu.¹⁴ B. S. °kādīni.¹⁵ B. S. omīti.¹⁶ S. °ādīni.¹⁷ B. S. °mānāya nāvāya.¹⁸ C. °kāyo.¹⁹ S. Majjhimappadesa.²⁰ S. pesetvā.²¹ B. lokā.

gamissatha nivattatha devā ti. Saddahām' ahaṇ mayhaṇ saḥāyakassa tassa¹ mayā saddhiṇ yujjhaṇ² nāma n' atthi; tiṭṭhatha tumhe ti. Te anugacchanti yeva. Kulaputto kattaradaṇḍakena³ lekhaṇ katvā idaṇ rajjaṇ kassā⁴ ti aha. Tumhākaṇ devā ti, yo imaṇ lekhaṇ antaraṇ karotī rājāṇo⁵ kāretabbo ti. Mahājanakajātake* Bodhisattena katalekhaṇ Sīvali devī antaraṇ kātuṇ avisahanti vivattamānā⁶ agamāsi. Tassā gatamagge⁷ mahājano agamāsi. Taṇ pana lekhaṇ mahājano antaraṇ kātuṇ na visahi.⁸ Lekhaṇ ussisakaṇ katvā vivattamānā⁹ viraviṇsu. Kulaputto ayam⁹ me gataṭṭhāne dantakaṭṭhaṇ vā mukhodakaṇ vā dassatī ti. Antamaso c' eṭakaṇ¹⁰ pi agahetvā¹¹ pakkāmi.¹¹ Evaṇ kir' assa ahosi: mama satthā ca mahābhinikkhamanaṇ nikkhamitvā ekako va pabbajito ti¹² ekako va agamāsi. Satthu lajjāmī ti ca satthā kira me pabbajitvā yānaṇ nāruḷho ti¹³ antamaso ekatalikam¹⁴ pi upāhanaṇ nāruḷhi.¹⁵ Paṇṇacchattam¹⁶ pi na dhāresi. Mahājano rukkhapākārattālakādīni āruya: esa amhākaṇ rājā gacchatī ti olokesi. Kulaputto dūraṇ gantabbaṇ na sakkā ekena maggo¹⁷ nittharitaṇ ti. Ekaṇ satthavāhaṇ anubandhi. Sukhumālassa kulaputtassa kathinatattāya paṭhaviyā gacchantassa pādātalesu poṭṭā¹⁸ utṭahitvā bhijjanti. Dukkha vedanā uppajjanti. Satthavāhe¹⁹ khandhāvāraṇ bandhitvā nisinne kulaputto maggā okkamma²⁰ ekasmiṇ rukkhāmūle nisīdati.²¹ Nisinnatṭhāne pādaparikkammaṇ vā piṭṭhiparikkam-

* Jā. VI. 30 ff.

¹ B. *omits*.

² B. dvejjhavacanan; S. dvejjhan.

³ B. S. °daṇḍena.

⁴ B. S. katarassā.

⁵ B. rāja-ānāya; S. rājānāya.

⁶ C. vaṭṭamānā.

⁷ B. S. °maggena.

⁸ B. visahati.

⁹ S. yam.

¹⁰ B. eka c' eṭakaṇ; S. p' eṭakaṇ.

¹¹ B. aggahetvā pakkāmi.

¹² S. *omits*.

¹³ S. *adds* ca.

¹⁴ B. ekapaṭalikaṇ.

¹⁵ C. nāruhi.

¹⁶ B. S. °chattakam.

¹⁷ S. maggena.

¹⁸ C. poṭṭhā.

¹⁹ B. °vāho.

²⁰ B. upakkamma.

²¹ B. nisīdi.

maṇ vā kattā nāma n' atthi. Kulaputto ānāpānacatutthaj-jhānaṇ samāpajjitvā maggadarathakilamathapariḷāhaṇ vikkhambhetvā jhānaratiyā vītināmeti. Punadivase uttḥite aruṇe sarīrapaṭṭijaggaṇaṇ katvā puna satthavāhaṇ anubandhati. Pātarāsakāle kulaputtassa pattaṇ gaḥetvā khādaniyabhojaniyaṇ patte pakkhipitvā denti. Taṇ uttaṇḍulam pi hoti, kulinnam pi hoti,¹ samasakkharam pi alonātilonam² pi. Kulaputto pavisaṇaṭṭhānaṇ paccavekkhitvā amataṇ viya paribhuñjitvā eten³ eva niyāmena aṭṭhahi ūnakāni⁴ dveyojanasatāni gato. Jetavanadvārakoṭṭhakassa pana samīpena gacchanto pi: kahaṇ satthā vasatī ti na⁵ pucchi. Kasmā? Satthūgāravena c' eva rañño⁶ pesitasāsanavasena ca. Rañño⁶ hi "idha Tathāgato loka uppajjati"* ti satthāraṇ Rājagahe uppannaṇ viya katvā sāsanaṇ pesitaṇ. Tasmā appucchitvā⁷ va⁸ pañcaccattāḷisayojanamaggaṇ⁹ atikkanto. So suriyatthaṅgamanavelāya Rājagahaṇ patvā: Satthā kahaṇ vasatī ti pucchi. Kuto nu tvaṇ¹⁰ bhante āgato ti. Ito thatvā¹⁰ uttarato ti. Satthā tuyhaṇ āgatamagge ito pañcaccattāḷisayojanamatte¹¹ Sāvatti nāma atthi. Tattha vasatī ti. Kulaputto cintesi: Idāni akālo na sakkā nivattituṇ.¹² Ajja idh' eva vasitvā sve satthu santikaṇ gamissāmī ti. Tato vikāle sampattapabbajitā kahaṇ vasantī ti pucchi. Imāya kumbhakārasālāya bhante ti. Atha so¹³ kumbhakāraṇ yācitvā tattha vāsathāya pavisitvā nisīdi.

Bhagavā pi¹⁴ taṇ¹⁴ divasaṇ paccūsakāle lokaṇ olokento¹⁵ Pukkusātiṇ disvā cintesi: ayaṇ kulaputto sahāyena pesitaṇ

* =M. I. 179, 344=II. 38, 226=III. 116.

¹ C. omits.

² B. alonam pi bhuñjitvā kulaputto.

³ B. S. etena.

⁴ S. onā°.

⁵ B. nā.

⁶ S. raññā.

⁷ B. naṇ apucchitvā.

⁸ S. imaṇ.

⁹ B. °yojanamattaṇ maggaṇ.

¹⁰ B. S. omitt.

¹¹ B. °yojaniamatte; S. °yojanamagge.

¹² B. gantuṇ.

¹³ B. S. add taṇ.

¹⁴ S. tam pi.

¹⁵ B. S. voloke°.

sāsanamattakaṇ¹ vācetvā² atirekaṇ³ yojanasatikaṇ³ mahā-
 rajjaṇ pahāya maṇ uddissa pabbajitvā atṭhali ūnāni⁴ dve-
 yojanasatāni atikkamma Rājagahaṇ pāpūnssati. Mayi agac-
 chante pana tīṇi sāmāññaphalāni appativijjhutvā ekaratti-
 vāseṇa anāthakālakiriyaṇ karissati. Mayi pana gate tīṇi
 sāmāññaphalāni paṭivijjhissati. Janasaṅgahattlā yeva pana
 mayā sataśahassakappādikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni pāra-
 miyo pūritā karissāmi 'ssa⁵ saṅgahanti. Pātova sarirapaṭi-
 jagganaṇ katvā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto Sāvattṭhiyaṇ piṇḍāya
 caritvā pacchābhattaṇ piṇḍapātāpaṭikkanto Gandhakuṭiṇ
 pavisitvā muhuttaṇ darathakilamathaṇ⁶ paṭippassambhetvā⁷
 kulaputto mayi gāravena dukkaraṇ akāsi. Atirekayojana-
 sataṇ⁸ rajjaṇ pahāya antamaso mukhadhovanadāyakam pi
 ceṭakaṇ⁹ agahetvā¹⁰ ekako va nikkhanto ti Sāriputta-Mog-
 gallānādīsu¹¹ kiñci anāmantetvā sayam eva attano¹² patta-
 cīvaraṇ gahetvā ekako va nikkhanto gacchanto ca n' eva
 ākāse uppati.¹³ na paṭhaviṇ saṅkhipi. Kulaputto mama laj-
 jamāno hatthi-assa-ratha-suvannaśivikādīsu ekayāne pi ani-
 sīditvā antamaso ekatalika-upāhanam pi¹⁴ anāruya paṇṇa-
 cchattakam pi¹⁴ agahetvā¹⁰ nikkhanto mayā pi padasā vagantuṇ
 vattatī ti. Pana¹⁵ cintetvā padasā va agamāsi.¹⁶ So asīti-anu-
 vyañjanāni¹⁷ byāmapabbhā dvattiṇsa¹⁸ mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni
 ti imaṇ Buddhasiṇi paṭicchādetvā valāhakapaṭicchanno¹⁹
 punṇacando viya aññatarabhikkhuveseṇa gacchanto ekapaṇ-
 cābhatten' eva pañcaccattālīsayojanāni atikkamma sūriyat-
 thaṅgamanavelāya kulaputte pavitṭhamatte yeva taṇ kum-
 bhakārasālaṇ pāpuṇi. Taṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ: *tena kho pana
 samayena Pukkusāti nāma kulaputto Bhagavantaṇ uddissa*

¹ S. °mattaṇ.

² B. vācivā.

³ B. atirekatiyo°.

⁴ B. ūnakāni; S. onāni.

⁵ B. S. tassa.

⁶ B. attadaratha°; S. maggakila°.

⁷ B. °bhitvā.

⁸ B. atirekatiyo°.

⁹ S. peṭa°.

¹⁰ B. agga°.

¹¹ B. -Mahāmogga°.

¹² B. in brackets.

¹³ B. uppatatī; S. uppatti.

¹⁴ S. omits.

¹⁵ S. puna.

¹⁶ B. agamāsi ti.

¹⁷ B. S. anubya°.

¹⁸ B. bāttiṇsa.

¹⁹ S. balā.

*saddhūya*¹ *agārasmā anagāriyaṇ pabbajito. So tasmīṇ kumbhakāraṇīvesane paṭhamayaṇ vāsūpagato hoti* ti.

[238⁶] *Evaṇ gantvā pi pana*² *na ca Bhagavā ahaṇ*³ *Buddho*⁴ *ti pasayha kumbhakārasālaṇ pavisitvā*⁵ *dvāre tṭhitako*⁶ *va kulaputtaṇ okāsaṇ karonto*⁷: *sace te bhikkhū ti ādim āha.*

[238⁸] *Urundana*⁸ *ti vivittaṇ asambādhaṇ.*⁹

[238⁸] *Vihara*⁸ *āyasmā yathāsukhaṇ ti yena yena iriyā-pathena phāsu hoti tena tena yathāsukhaṇ āyasmā viharatū ti okāsaṇ akāsi. Atirekayojanasataṇ*¹⁰ *hi rajjaṇ pahāya pabbajito kulaputto parassa*¹¹ *chadditapattitaṇ kumbhakārasālaṇ kiṇ aññaṇa brahmacārino*¹² *maccharāyissati*¹³? *Ekacce pana moghapurisā sāsane pabbajitvā āvāsamacchariyādīhi abhibhūtā attano vasanaṭṭhāne*¹⁴ *mayhaṇ kuti mayhaṇ pariveṇa ti aññaṇa āvāsāya parakkamanti.*

[238¹¹] *Nisīdi*¹¹ *ti accantasukhumālo lokanātho devavimānasadisāṇ Gandhakuṭṭiṇ pahāya tattha tattha vippakiṇṇachārikāya chinna bhājanatīṇa palāsakukkuṭa*¹⁵ *sūkaravaccādisaṅkilitthāya saṅkāraṭṭhānasadisāya*¹⁶ *kumbhakārasālāya tiṇasantaṭṭhaṇ santharitvā*¹⁷ *paṇsukūlacīvaraṇ saṇharitvā*¹⁸ *paññāpetvā*¹⁹ *devavimānasadisāṇ dībbagandhasugandhaṇ*²⁰ *Gandhakuṭṭiṇ pavisitvā nisīdanto viya nisīdi.*²¹

[238¹³] *Iti Bhagavā*²² *asambhinna mahāsammata vaṇse uppanno kulaputto pi khattiya gabbhe vaḍḍhito.*²³ *Bhagavā pi abhinīhārasampanno kulaputto pi abhinīhārasampanno; Bhagavā pi rajjaṇ*²⁴ *pahāya pabbajito kulaputto pi; Bhagavā*

¹ C. saddhā.

² B. puna.

³ B. arahaṇ.

⁴ B. S. sammāsambuddho.

⁵ C. apavi°.

⁶ B. tṭhito.

⁷ S. kārento.

⁸ B. ūruddhaṇ; S. uruddan.

⁹ C. asambhā°.

¹⁰ B. atirekatiyo°.

¹¹ B. pan' esa.

¹² B. sabrah°.

¹³ B. macchariyāyati.

¹⁴ S. °ṭṭhānaṇ.

¹⁵ S. °palāsa°.

¹⁶ B. savacchakasaṅkāra°.

¹⁷ B. pattharitvā.

¹⁸ B. S. omīti.

¹⁹ B. paññāpeti.

²⁰ S. dībbagandhaṇ Mahāgandhakuṭṭiṇ.

²¹ B. nisīdati.

²² B. adda pi.

²³ B. vaṭṭhito.

²⁴ S. adda pi.

pi suvaṇṇavanno kulaputto pi; Bhagavā pi samāpattilābhi kulaputto pi. Iti dve pi khattiyā dve pi abhinīhārasampannā dve pi rājababbajitā dve pi suvaṇṇavannā dve pi samāpattilābhino kumbhakārasālaṇ pavasitvā nisinnā ti. Tēhi kumbhakārasālā ativiya sobhatī¹ dvīhi sihādīhi pavittāguhādīni āharitvā dīpetabbaṇ. Tesu pana dvīsu Bhagavā sukhumālo ahaṇ paramasukhumālo.² Ekapaccābhāttena pañcaccattālisayojanāni āgato muhuttaṇ tāva sihaseyyaṇ kappetvā maggadarathaṇ patippassambhemī ti cittam pi anuppādetvā nisidanto va phalasamāpattiṇ samāpajji. Kulaputto pi: dvānavutīyojanasataṇ āgato 'mhi muhuttaṇ tāva nipajjitvā maggadarathaṇ vinodemī ti, cittaṇ anuppādetvā nisīdamāno va ānāpānacatutthajjhānaṇ samāpajji. Idaṇ sandhāya atha kho bhagavā: *bahud eva rattin* ti ādi vuttaṇ.

Nanu³ bhagavā: kulaputtassa dhammaṇ desessāmī ti āgato, kasmā na desesī ti? Kulaputtassa maggadaratho appatippassaddho na sakkhissati, dhammadesanaṇ paṭicchitū⁴ so tāv' assa patippassambhatū ti na desesi. Apare Rājagahaṇ nāma ākiṇṇamanussaṇ avivittaṇ dasahi saddehi so saddo diyaḍḍhayāmamattena sannisīdati, taṇ āgamento na desesī ti āhu.⁵ Taṇ akāraṇaṇ Brahmālokapamāṇam pi⁶ saddaṇ bhagavā attano ānubhāvena vūpasametū sak-koti. Maggadarathavūpasamaṇ āgamento yeva pana na desesi. Tattha *bahud eva rattin* ti diyaḍḍhayāmamattaṇ.

[238¹⁵] *Etad aho* ti Bhagavā phalasamāpattito vuṭṭhāya suvaṇṇavimāṇe maṇisīhapañjaraṇ vivaranto viya pañcāpasādapatimaṇḍitāni akkhīni ummiletvā⁷ olokesi. "Ath' assa hatthakukkucapāḍakukkuccasīsakampanavirahitaṇ sunikhāta-indakhīlaṇ viya niccalaṇ avibbhantaṇ suvaṇṇapaṭimaṇ viya nisinnaṇ⁸ kulaputtaṇ disvā: etaṇ *pāsāḍikaṇ nu*⁹ *kho* ti ādim āha.

[238¹⁶] Tattha *pāsāḍikaṇ*¹⁰ ti pasādāvahaṇ,¹¹ bhāvana-

¹ C. sobhī ti. ~

² S. sukhumālo.

³ B. *adds* ca.

⁴ S. sampatī°.

⁵ S. āhaṇsu.

⁶ B. S. *add* hi.

⁷ B. ummilitvā; S. ummiletvā.

⁸ C. nisīdāpitaṇ.

⁹ B. *omits*.

¹⁰ S. °diko.

¹¹ S. °vaho.

puṇṣakaṇ paṇ' etaṇ. Pāsādikena iriyāpathena iriyati.¹ Yathā iriyato² iriyāpatho pāsādiko hoti. Evaṇ *iriyatī* ti ayam ettha attho. Catūsu hi² iriyāpathesu tayo iriyāpathā na sobhanti. Gacchantassa hi bhikkhuno hatthā calanti pādā calanti sīsaṇ calati; thitassa kāyo ṭhaddho³ hoti; nipannassa pi iriyāpatho amanāpo hoti. Pacchābhatte⁴ pana divātthānaṇ⁵ sammajjitvā cammakhaṇḍaṇ paññāpetvā sudhotahatthapādassa catusandhikaṇ pallaṅkaṇ ābhūjitvā nipannass⁶ eva iriyāpatho sobhati. Ayañ ca kulaputto pallaṅkaṇ ābhūjitvā ānāpānacatutthajjhānaṇ appetvā nisīdi. Iti 'ssa² iriyāpathen' eva pasanno.⁷ Bhagavā *pāsādikaṇ*⁸ *nu⁹ kho* ti parivitakkesi.

[238¹⁶] *Yannūnāhaṇ puccheyyan* ti kasmā pucchi?¹⁰ Kiṇ Bhagavā attānaṇ addissa pabbajitabhāvaṇ na jānāti ti,⁹ no na jānāti. Apucchite pana kathā na patiṭṭhāti. Appatiṭṭhitāya¹¹ kathāya⁹ kathā na sañjāyatī¹² ti kathāpatiṭṭhānatthaṇ¹³ pucchi.

[239¹] *Disvā c' āhaṇ*¹⁴ *na⁹ jāneyyan* ti tathāgataṇ buddhasiriyā virocantaṇ¹⁵: ayaṇ buddho ti, sabbe jānanti. Anacchariyam etaṇ jānanaṇ. Buddhasiriyā¹⁶ pana paṭicchādetvā aññatarapiṇḍapātikavasena caranto dujjāno hoti. Icch' āyasmā Pukkusāti na jāneyyan ti sabhāvam eva katheti. Tathā hi naṇ ekakumbhakārasālāya nisinnam pi na jānāti.

[239²] *Etaḍ ahoṣī* ti maggadarathassa vūpasantabhāvaṇ ñatvā ahoṣi.

[239³] *Evam āvuso* ti kulaputto sahāyena pesitaṇ sāsana-pattaṇ¹⁷ vācetvā rajjaṇ pahāya pabbajamāno¹⁸ Dasabalassa madhuradhammadesanaṇ sotuṇ labhissāmī ti. Pabbajito

¹ S. *adds* ti.³ B. bandho.⁵ B. divathaṭṭh^o.⁷ S. sampanno.⁹ B. *omits*.¹¹ B. apatiṭṭhassa.¹³ B. S. °ṭhāpanatthaṇ.¹⁵ C. vicarantaṇ.¹⁷ B. sāsana-mattaṇ.² S. *omits*.⁴ B. °bhattaṇ.⁶ B. S. nisinnass⁷.⁸ S. °diko.¹⁰ S. pucchati.¹² B. paññāyatī.¹⁴ B. ca pana; S. p' āhaṇ.¹⁶ S. Buddharāṇsi.¹⁸ C. pabbajjamāno; S. pabbajanto.

pabbajitvā ettakaṃ addhānaṃ āgacchanto *dhamman te bhikkhu desessāmi* ti. Padamattassa cattāraṃ nāladdhaṃ,¹ so *dhamman te bhikkhu desessāmi* ti vuttaṃ.² Kiṃ³ sakkaccaṃ na sunissati pipāsitasoṇḍo⁴ viya hi⁵ pipāsitalattā viya c'āyaṃ, tasmā sakkaccaṃ savanaṃ paṭijānanto *evam āvuso* ti āha.⁶

[239¹⁰] *Chadhāturo ayaṃ* ti bhagavā kulaputtassa pubba-bhāgapatipadaṃ akathetvā ādito va⁷ arahattassa padatthā-nabhūtaṃ accantasūñnataṃ vipassanālakkhaṇam eva ācikkhituṃ āraddho. Yassa hi pubbabhāgapatipadā aparisuddhā hoti, tassa paṭhamam⁸ eva silasaṃvaraṃ "indriyesu gut-tadvārataṃ bhojane mattaññutaṃ jāgariyānuyogaṃ"* satte saddhamme cattāri jhānāni ti imaṃ pubbabhāgapatipadaṃ ācikkhati. Yassa pana esā parisuddhā tassa taṃ kathaṃ⁹ akathetvā arahattassa padatthānabhūtaṃ vipassanam eva ācikkhati. Kulaputtassa ca pubbabhāgapatipadā parisuddhā. Tathā hi 'nena⁹ sāsanaṃ vācetvā pāsādayaragaten' eva ānāpānacatutthajjhānaṃ nibbattitaṃ. Yad¹⁰ assa¹⁰ dvānavutiyojanasataṃ āgacchantassa yānakiccaṃ sādhesi.¹¹ Sāmaṇerasilaṃ¹² pi 'ssa paripunnāṃ, tasmā pubbabhāgapatipadaṃ akathetvā arahattassa padatthānabhūtaṃ accantasūñnataṃ vipassanālakkhaṇam ev' assa ācikkhituṃ āraddho. Tattha *chadhāturo* ti cha³ dhātuyo¹³ vijjamānā, puriso avijjamāno. Bhagavā hi katthaci vijjamānena avijjamānaṃ¹⁴ dasseti, katthaci avijjamānena¹⁴ vijjamānaṃ,¹⁵ katthaci vijjamānena¹⁵ vijjamānaṃ, katthaci avijjamānena avijjamānaṃ ti sabbāsave vuttanayen' eva vitthāretabbaṃ.† Idha pana avijjamānena vijjamānaṃ¹⁵ dassento *evam āha*: sace hi bhaga-

* Cf. A. I. 113, III. 300.

† Cf. *Compendium of Philosophy*, VIII., § 14.

¹ S. nālatta.

³ B. *omits*.

⁵ S. *omits*.

⁷ S. ca.

⁹ B. anena.

¹¹ S. adhisādhethi.

¹³ C. dhāturo.

² B. vutt' etaṃ.

⁴ B. °soṇḍā.

⁶ B. ādim āha.

⁸ S. paṭham.

¹⁰ B. tañ ca tassa; S. yassa.

¹² B. samaṇ°.

¹⁴ B. vijja°.

¹⁵ B. avijja°.

vā *puriso* ti paṇṇattiṃ vissajjetvā dhātuyo icc' eva vatvā cittaṃ ṭhapāpeyya¹ kulaputto sandehaṃ kareyya sammohaṃ āpaṇṇeyya desanaṃ paṭicchitaṃ² na sakkuṇeyya. Tasmā tathāgato anupubbena *puriso* ti paṇṇattiṃ pahāya satto ti vā *puriso* ti vā puggalo ti vā paṇṇattimattam eva; paramatthato satto nāma n' atthi. Dhātumatte yeva cittaṃ ṭhapāpetvā tīṇi phalāni paṭivijjhāpessāmī ti Anaṅgaṇasutte* vuttabhāsanarakusalatāya³ tāya⁴ bhāsāya sippaṃ uggaṇhāpento ācariyo viya evam āha.

Tattha cha dhātuyo assā ti *chadhāturo*. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: yaṃ tvaṃ *puriso* ti sañjānāsi⁵ so⁶ chadhātuko⁷ dhātumattam eva⁸ c' ettha paramatthato⁹ atthi. *Puriso* ti pana paṇṇattimattaṃ.¹⁰ Sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo.

[239¹¹] *Caturādhiṭṭhāno* ti ettha adhiṭṭhānaṃ vuccati paṭiṭṭhā,¹¹ catupatiṭṭhāno¹² ti attho. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: *svāyaṃ bhikkhu puriso chadhāturo chaphassāyatano atṭhārasamanopavicāro*,¹³ so etto va vivaṭṭitvā¹⁴ uttamasiddhibhūtaṃ arahattaṃ gaṇhamāno, imesu catūsu ṭhānesu paṭiṭṭhāya gaṇhati¹⁵ ti caturādhiṭṭhāno.¹⁶

[239¹²] *Yatha*¹⁷ *ṭhita*¹⁷ ti yesu adhiṭṭhānesu paṭiṭṭhitaṃ.

[239¹²] *Maññussavā*¹⁸ *nappavattanti* ti maññanā¹⁹ ussavā¹⁹ mānassavā²⁰ nappavattanti.

[239¹³] “*Muni santo ti vuccati* ti khīnāsavamuni upasanto ṇibbuto ti vuccati.”†

[239¹⁴] *Paññaṃ nappamajjeyyā* ti arahattaphalapaññāya

* M. Sutta 5.

† = Below, p. 60.

¹ B. ṭhapāṭṭhāpeyya.

² B. sampaṭi°.

³ C. °kulsao tāya.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ B. pajānāsi.

⁶ B. adds ca.

⁷ B. cha.

⁸ B. adds na.

⁹ B. adds (puriso).

¹⁰ B. °mattam evā ti.

¹¹ S. °ṭṭhānaṃ.

¹² S. catu-adhiṭṭhāno.

¹³ S. adds ti.

¹⁴ S. °tetvā.

¹⁵ B. gaṇhāti.

¹⁶ B. adds ti. .

¹⁷ S. yatthaṭṭhitaṃ.

¹⁸ S. maññassavā.

¹⁹ B. maññussavā.

²⁰ B. mānassavā; S. omits.

paṭivijjhanatthaṇ ṇādito va¹ samādhivipassanāpaññaṇ² nappamajjeyya.

[239¹⁴] *Saccam anurakkheyyā* ti paramatthasaccassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyaṭṭhaṇ ṇādito va³ vacīsaccaṇ rakkheyya.

[239¹⁴] *Cāgam anubrūheyyā* ti arahattamaggena sabbakilesa-pariccāgakaranatthaṇ ṇādito va kilesa-pariccāgaṇ brūheyya.

[239¹⁵] *Santim eva so sikkheyyā* ti arahattamaggena sabbakilesavūpasamanatthaṇ ṇādito va kilesavūpasamanaṇ sikkheyya. Iti paññādhītṭhānādīnaṇ adhigamatthāya imāni samathavipassanāpaññāni⁴ pubbabhāgādhiṭṭhānāni vuttāni.

[239²⁴] *Phassāyatanaṇ* ti phassassa āyatanaṇ ākaroti⁵ attho.

[240¹⁰] *Paññādhītṭhāno*⁶ ti ādīnipubbe vuttānaṇ arahataphalapaññādhīnaṇ vasena veditabbāni. Idāni nikkhattamātīkādivasena⁷ *yatthaṭṭhaṇ maññussavā*⁸ *nappavattanti* ti vattabbaṇ bhaveyya. Arahatte pana patte puna paññaṇ nappamajjeyyā ti ādīhi kiccaṇ n' atthi. Iti bhagavā mātikaṇ uppaṭipāṭiyā⁹ dhātukaṇ⁹ ṭhapetvā pi yathā dhammarasen¹⁰ eva Vibhaṇaṇ vibhajanto *paññaṇ nappamajjeyyā* ti ādīm āha. Tattha ko paññaṇ pamajjati ko nappamajjati, yo tāva imasmiṇ sāsane pabbajitvā vejjakammādivasena ekavīsatividhāya anesanāya jīvitaṇ kappento pabbajjānurūpena cittuppādaṇ ṭhapetuṇ na sakkoti. Ayaṇ paññaṇ pamajjati nāma. Yo pana sāsane¹¹ pabbajitvā sile patitṭhāya Buddhavacanaṇ uggaṇhitvā sappāyadhutaṇaṇ samādāya cittarucikaṇ¹² kaṇṇamattṭhānaṇ gahetvā vivittaṇ senāsanaṇ nissāya kasinaparikammaṇ katvā samāpattiṇ nibbattetvā¹³ ajj' eva arahattan ti vipassanaṇ vaḍḍhetvā vicarati: ayaṇ paññaṇ nappamajjati nāma. Imasmiṇ pana Sutte dhātukaṇṇamattṭhānavasena esa paññāya appamādo vutto. Dhātukaṇṇamattṭhāne pan' ettha yaṇ vattabbaṇ, taṇ heṭṭhā Hatthipadōpamasut-tādīsu* vuttam eva.

* M. Suttas 27, 28.

¹ C. *omits.*

² S. °paññā.

³ C. S. *omit.*

⁴ B. S. °paññādhīni.

⁵ S. ākaroti.

⁶ C. B. °ṭṭhānaṇ.

⁷ B. S. °māṭikāvasena.

⁸ S. maññassavā.

⁹ B. S. uppaṭipātidhā°.

¹⁰ S. dhammavasen'.

¹¹ B. *omits.*

¹² B. °ruciyaṇ; S. °rucitaṇ.

¹³ B. patvā.

[242¹⁰] *Athāparaṇ viññāṇaṇ yeva avasissatī* ti ayam ettha¹ pāṭiekkho² anusandhi. Heṭṭhato hi rūpakammaṭṭhānaṇ kathitaṇ. Idāni arūpakammaṭṭhānaṇ vedanāvasena nibbattetvā³ dassetuṇ ayaṇ desanā āradhā. Yaṇ vā pan' etaṇ imassa bhikkhuno paṭhavīdhātu-ādīsu āgamanīyavipasanāvasena kammakāravīññāṇaṇ taṇ viññāṇadhātuvasena bhājetvā dassento pi⁴ imaṇ desanaṇ ārabhi. Tattha *avasissatī* ti kim atthāya avasissati? Satthukathanatthāya kulaputtassa ca paṭivijjhanatthāya avasissati.

[242¹⁰] *Parisuddhin* ti nirupakkilesaṇ.

[242¹⁰] *Pariyodātan* ti pabhassaraṇ.

[242¹¹] *Sukhan ti pi vijānātī* ti *sukhavedanaṇ*⁵ *vediyamāno sukhavedanaṇ vediyamī ti pajānāti*. Sesapadadvaye pi es' eva nayo. Sace pan' āyaṇ vedanā kathā heṭṭhā na kathitā bhavye, idha ṭhatvā kathetuṇ vaṭṭeyya.⁶ Satipaṭṭhāne pan' esā kathitā vā⁷ ti, tattha kathitanāyena eva veditabbā.

[242¹⁶] *Sukhavedanīyan* ti evam ādi paccayavasena udāyatthaṅgamanadassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. Tattha *sukhavedanīyan* ti sukhavedanāya paccayabhūtaṇ. Sesapadesū pi es' eva nayo.

[243¹¹] *Upekkhā yeva avasissatī* ti ettāvatā hi yathānāma chekena maṇikārācariyena vajiraṇ sūciyā vijjhitvā cammakhaṇḍe pātetvā pātetvā dinnamuttaṇ antevāsiko gahetvā⁹ gahetvā suttagataṇ karonto muttolambakamuttajālādīni karoti. Evam evaṇ bhagavatā¹⁰ kathetvā kathetvā dinnaṇ kammaṭṭhānaṇ ayaṇ kulaputto manasi¹¹ karonto¹¹ paṇaṇ akāsi ti. Rūpakammaṭṭhānam pi 'ssa⁹ arūpakammaṭṭhānam pi paṇaṇ jātaṇ; atha bhagavā *athāparaṇ*¹² *upekkhā*¹³ *yeva avasissatī* ti āha. Kim atthaṇ pana avasissatī ti? Satthukathanattaṇ. Kulaputtassa¹⁴ paṭivijjhanatthan ti pi

¹ B. p' ettha.

² B. pāṭiekkho.

³ C. nibbēṭṭhetvā; S. nivatthetvā.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ S. sukhaṇ.

⁶ B. S. vatteyya.

⁷ S. yevā.

⁸ C. B. S. upekkhā.

⁹ S. omits.

¹⁰ B. Bhagavā.

¹¹ B. repeats.

¹² B. paraṇ; S. aaraṇ.

¹³ B. S. upekkhā.

¹⁴ S. adds ca.

vadanti. Taṇ na gahetabbaṇ. Kulaputtēna hi¹ sahāyassa sāsaṇaṇ vācētvā² pāsādatale thiten' eva ānāpānacatutthajjhānaṇ nibbattitaṇ; yad³ assa ettakaṇ maggaṇ āgacchantassa yānakiccaṇ sādhesi.⁴ Tasmā⁵ Satthukathanatthaṇ yeva avasissati.⁶ Imasmiṇ hi thāne Satthā kulaputtassa rūpāvacarajjhāne vaṇṇaṇ kathesi⁷ ti.⁷ Idaṇ hi vuttaṇ hoti: “bhikkhu paṇaṇ tava idaṇ rūpāvacaracatutthajjhānaṇ”^{*} ti.

[243¹¹] *Parisuddhā* ti ādi tassā⁸ yeva⁸ upekkhāya⁹ vaṇṇabhaṇaṇaṇ.

[243¹³] “*Ukkaṇ bandheyyā* ti āṅārakapallaṇ sajjeyya.

[243¹⁴] *Ālmspeyyā* ti tattha āṅāre pakkhipitvā aggaṇ datvā nālīkāya dhamento¹⁰ aggaṇ jāleyya.¹¹

[243¹⁵] *Ukkāmukhe pakkhpeyyā* ti āṅāre viyūhitvā āṅāramatthake vā thapeyya, tattake¹² vā pakkhipeyya.”†

[243¹⁹] *Nīhataṇ*¹³ ti nīhatadosaṇ.¹³

[243¹⁹] *Nīhatakasāvaṇ*¹⁴ ti apānitakasāvaṇ.¹⁵

[234²²] *Evam eva kho* ti yathā taṇ suvaṇṇaṇ icchiticchitāya¹⁶ pīlandhanavikatiyā¹⁷ saṇvattati. Evam evaṇ ayaṇ tava catutthajjhānūpekkhā vipassanā abhiññā nirodho bhavokkantī ti. Imesu yaṇ icchasi tass¹⁸ atthāya hoti ti vaṇṇaṇ kathesi.¹⁹ Kasmā pava bhagavā imasmiṇ rūpāvacaracatutthajjhāne nikanti-pariyādānatthaṇ²⁰ avaṇṇaṇ akathetvā vaṇṇaṇ kathesi ti? Kulaputtassa hi catutthajjhāne nikanti-pariyutthānaṇ²⁰ balavaṇ. Sace avaṇṇaṇ katheyya, mayhaṇ

* (?)

† Cf. AA. II. 364.

¹ S. omits.

² B. vācēcētvā.

³ B. S. taṇ pan'.

⁴ B. S. °eti.

⁵ B. omits.

⁶ B. adds ti.

⁷ B. S. katheti.

⁸ B. tass' eva.

⁹ B. S. upekkha°.

¹⁰ B. S. dhamanto.

¹¹ C. gāhāpeyya.

¹² S. tattha.

¹³ B. nihita°; S. nīhata°.

¹⁴ Text ninnitaka°; B. nihitaka°; S. ninnitaka°.

¹⁵ B. apānitika°.

¹⁶ B. icchitāya.

¹⁷ B. S. pilan°.

¹⁸ B. tad.

¹⁹ B. katheti.

²⁰ C. niyanti°.

pabbajitvā dvānavutiyojanasataṇ āgacchantassa imaṇ¹ catutthajjhānaṇ yānakiccaṇ sādhesi.² Ahaṇ ettakaṇ maggaṇ āgacchanto jhānasukhena jhānaratiyā³ āgato evarūpassa nāma panitadhammassa avaṇṇaṇ katheti. Jānaṇ nu kho katheti ajānanti kulaputto saṇsayaṇ sammohaṇ āpajjeyya. Tasmā bhagavā vaṇṇaṇ kathesi.

[243²⁶] *Tadanudhamman* ti ettha arūpāvacaraṇjjhānaṇ dhammo nāma, taṇ anugatattā rūpāvacaraṇjjhānaṇ anudhammo ti vuttaṇ. Vipākaṇjjhānaṇ vā dhammo, kusalaṇjjhānaṇ anudhammo.

[243²⁸] *Tadupādānā* ti taggahaṇā.

[243²⁸] *Ciraṇ dīghamaddhānaṇ* ti vīsatikappasahassāni vipākavasena h' etaṇ vuttaṇ. Ito uttarim pi es' eva nayo.

[244⁸] Evaṇ catūhi vārehi arūpāvacaraṇjjhānaṇssa vaṇṇaṇ kathetvā idāni tass' eva ādīnaṇaṇ dassento so evaṇ pajjānātī ti ādim āha.

[244¹¹] Tattha 'saṅkhatam etaṇ ti kiñcāpi ettha vīsatikappasahassāni āyu⁴ atthi. Etaṇ pana saṅkhatāṇ paṇappitaṇ⁵ āyūhitaṇ karontena kariyati.⁶ Na⁷ niccaṇ⁷ na⁸ sassataṇ⁹ tāvakālikaṇ cavanapatanabhedanavidhaṇṇasādhamaṇ¹⁰ "jātiyā anugataṇ jarāya anusataṇ maraṇena abbhāhataṇ" * dukkhe patiṭṭhitaṇ anānaṇ aleṇaṇ asaraṇaṇ asaraṇībhuṭaṇ ti; viññānaṇcāyatanādisu pi es' eva nayo.

• [244²⁰] Idāni arahattanikūṭeṇa desanaṇ gaṇhanto so n' eva abhisāṅkharotī ti ādim āha. Yathā hi cheko bhisakko¹¹ visavikāraṇ disvā¹² vamaṇaṇ¹² kāretvā¹³ visaṇ ṭhānato cāvetvā upari āropetvā khandhaṇ vā sīsaṇ vā gahetuṇ adatvā va⁸ visaṇ otāretvā paṭhaviyaṇ pāteyya. Evam eva bhagavā

* Cf. Vism. 232.

¹ B. S. idaṇ.

³ S. jhānasukharatiyā.

⁵ B. saṅkappitaṇ.

⁷ S. aniccaṇ adhuvaṇ.

⁹ S. asass^o.

¹¹ S. bhisako.

¹³ B. karitvā.

² B. S. °eti.

⁴ C. āyuṇ.

⁶ C. kayirati.

⁸ B. S. omī.

¹⁰ S. cavanaparibhed^o.

¹² S. disvā va maṇaṇ.

asampattam¹ eva pakkosāpetvā: kin te tena² ahivātakarogo³ ettha uppajjati ti⁴? Asukasmiṃ ṭhāne nagaraṃ atthi, tattha chattaṃ ussāpetvā rajjaṃ kārehi ti. Vuttakālo viya āruppe⁵ *sankhatam etan* ti⁶ ādinavakathanena⁷ appattāsu yeva tāsu samāpattīsu patthanaṃ nivāretvā⁸ upari arahattanikūṭena⁹ desanāgahaṇaṃ. Tattha *n' eva abhisankharoti* ti na¹⁰ āyūha-ti¹⁰ na rāsiṃ karoti.

[244²⁰] *Na abhisāñcetayati* ti na kappeti.

[244²⁰] *Bhavāya vā vibhavāya vā* ti vaḍḍhiyā¹¹ vā pari-hāniyā vā. Sassatucchedavasena pi yojetabbaṃ.

[244²²] “*Na kiñci loke upādiyati* ti loke rūpādīsu kiñci ekadhammam pi taṇhāya na gaṇhāti na parāmasati.”*

[244²⁵] *Nāparaṃ itthattāyā ti pajānāti* ti bhagavā attano Buddhavisaye ṭhatvā desanāya arahattanikūṭaṃ gaṇhi. Kulaputto pana attano yathōpanissayena tīṇi sāmāñña-phalāni paṭivijjhi. Yathā nāma rājā suvaṇṇabhājanena nānārasabhojanaṃ bhuñjanto attano pamāṇena piṇḍaṃ vaṭṭetvā aṅke nisinnena rājakumārena piṇḍamhi ālaye dassite taṃ piṇḍaṃ upanāmeyya. Kumāro attano mukhaḥpamāṇen' eva kabalaṃ¹² kareyya. Sesaṃ rājā sayāṃ vā bhuñjeyya pātiyaṃ¹³ vā pakkhipeyya. Evaṃ Dhammarājā Tathāgato attano pamāṇena arahattanikūṭaṃ¹⁴ gaṇhanto desanaṃ desesi. Kulaputto attano yathopanissayena tīṇi sāmāññaphalāni paṭivijjhi.

Ito pubbe pan' assa khandhā¹⁵ dhātuyo āyatanāni ti evarūpaṃ accantasunñataṃ tilakkhaṇāhataṃ kathaṃ kathentassa n' eva saṅkhā na vimati nāpi evaṃ kira taṃ¹⁶ evam me⁴ ācariyena vuttaṃ ti. Iti kira na dandhāyitattaṃ na vitthāyitat-

* Cf. SA. II. 78.

¹ B. °pattakālam.

³ B. °vātarogo.

⁵ B. arūpe.

⁷ S. adds tena.

⁹ B. arahattakūṭena.

¹¹ B. vuddhiyā.

¹³ S. cātiyaṃ.

¹⁵ B. adds atthi.

² B. nena.

⁴ B. omits.

⁶ B. adds ca.

⁸ B. S. nivattāpetvā.

¹⁰ B. nāyū°.

¹² S. kavaḷaṇ.

¹⁴ B. arahattena kūṭaṃ

¹⁶ B. vācaṇ.

taṇ atthi. Ekaccesu ca¹ kira thānesu Buddhā aññātakavesena vicaranti. Sammāsambuddho nu kho eso ti ahu deva saṇsayo ahu vimati. Yato anena anāgāṃiphalaṇ paṭivijjaṇ atha ayam me satthā ti niṭṭhaṇ gato. Yadi evaṇ kasmā accayaṇ na deseti ti? Okāsābhāvato. Bhagavā hi yathā nikkhittāya mātikāya avicchinnavāraṇ² katvā ākāsagaṅgaṇ otārento viya desanaṇ desesi yeva.

[244²⁵] So ti so³ arahā.

[244²⁶] *Anajjhositā* ti gilitvā⁴ pariniṭṭhāpetvā gaheṭuṇ na yuttā ti pajānāti.

[244²⁶] *Anabhinanditā* ti taṇhādittṭhivasena abhinandituṇ na yuttā ti pajānāti.

[244²⁸] *Visaṇṇutto taṇ⁵ na⁶ vedeti⁷* ti sace hi 'ssa *sukhaṇ vedanaṇ* ārabba rāgānusayo *dukkhaṇ vedanaṇ* ārabba patighānusayo itaraṇ ārabba avijjānusayo uppajjeyya saṇyutto vediyeyya nāma; anuppajjanato pana *visaṇṇutto na vedeti* nissaṭo⁸ vippamutto.

[244³³] *Kāyapariyāntikaṇ* ti kāyakoṭikaṇ. Yāva⁹ kāyapavattā uppajjitvā tato paraṇ anuppajjanavedanaṇ ti attho. Dutiyapade pi es' eva nayo.

[245³] *Anabhinanditāni sītibhavissanti* ti dvādasasu āyatanesu kilesānaṇ visesaṇassa¹⁰ n' atthi. Tāya anabhinanditāni hutvā idha dvādasasu yeva āyatanesu nirujjhissanti. Kilesā hi nibbānaṇ āgamaṇ niruddhā pi yattha nibbattā¹¹ tattha nirujjhanti¹² ti vuccanti. Svāyam attho etth' esā taṇhā nirujjhamānā nirujjhati ti samudayapañhena dīpetabbo. Tasmā bhagavā nibbānaṇ āgamaṇ sītibhūtāni pi *idh'* eva *sītibhavissanti* ti āha. Nanu ca idha veditāni¹³ vuttāni na kilesā ti, veditāni¹³ pi kilesābhāven' eva sītibhavanti. Itaraṭṭhāne¹⁴ sītibhāvo¹⁵ nāma n' atthi ti suvuttam etaṇ.

¹ S. pi.

² B. acchinnadhāraṇ.

³ B. ligitvā; S. giletvā.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ Text, C. S. omit.

⁶ Text naṇ.

⁷ C. S. vediyatī.

⁸ B. niyutto.

⁹ B. yāvatā.

¹⁰ C. viseva°.

¹¹ B. S. n' atthi.

¹² B. S. niruddhā.

¹³ B. S. vedayitāni.

¹⁴ B. itarathānecaṇ.

¹⁵ C. siṇṣitī°.

[245⁷] *Evam eva kho*¹ ti ettha idaṃ opammasaṅsandanaṃ. Yathā² hi² eko puriso telappadīpassa jhāyato tele khīṇe telaṃ āsiṇcati *vaṭṭiyā* khīṇāya vaṭṭiṇ³ pakkhipati. Evaṃ dīpasikhāya⁴ anupacchedo⁵ hoti. Evam eva puthujjano ekasmiṃ bhava t̥hito kusalākusalaṃ karoti. So tena sugatiyaṃ ca apāyesu ca nibbattati yeva evaṃ vedanānaṃ anupacchedo va hoti. Yathā pan' eko dīpasikhāya ukkanthito imaṃ purisaṃ āgamma dīpasikhā na upacchijjatī ti. Nilīno tassa⁶ sīsaṃ chindeyya. Evaṃ vaṭṭiyā ca telassa c' eva⁷ *anupahārā* dīpasikhā *anāhārā nibbāyati*. *Evam eva* pavatte ukkanthito yogāvacaro arahattamaggena kusalākusalaṃ⁸ samucchindati. Tassa samucchinnattā khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno *kāyassa bhedā* puna vedayitāni na uppajjantī ti.

[245¹³] *Tasmā* ti yasmā ādimhi samādhivipassanāpaññāhi arahattaphalapaññā uttaritarā tasmā.

[245¹³] *Evaṃ samannāgato* ti iminā uttamenā arahattaphalapaññādhītthānena samannāgato. *Sabbadukkhaḥkhaṇḍe nānaṃ* nāma arahattamagge nānaṃ. Imasmiṃ pana sutte arahattaphale nānaṃ adhippetāṃ. Ten' ev'⁹ āha: *tassa sā vimutti sacce t̥hitā akuppā hoti* ti. Ettha hi *vimutti* ti arahattaphalavimutti.

[245¹⁷] *Saccan* ti paramatthasaccaṃ nibbānaṃ. Iti akup-pārammaṇakaraṇena *akuppā* ti vuttā.

[245¹⁶] *Musā* ti vitathaṃ.

[245¹⁷] *Mosadhamman* ti nassanasabhāvaṃ.

[245¹⁷] *Taṃ saccan* ti taṃ avitathaṃ sabhāvo.

[245¹⁷] *Amosadhamman* ti anassanasabhāvaṃ.

[245¹⁸] *Tasmā* ti yasmā ādito samathavipassanāvasena vacīsaccato dukkhasaccasamudayasaccehi ca¹⁰ paramatthasaccaṃ *nibbānam* eva uttaritaraṃ tasmā.

[245¹⁸] *Evaṃ samannāgato* ti iminā uttamenā paramatthasaccādhītthānena samannāgato.

[245²¹] *Pubbe* ti puthujjanakāle.

¹ *Text omits.*

² B. *omits.*

³ S. vaṭṭaṇ.

⁴ S. °sikkhāya.

⁵ S. *adds* ca.

⁶ B. *adds* purisassa.

⁷ S. ca.

⁸ C. kusale.

⁹ B. *evam.*

¹⁰ S. pi.

[245²¹] *Upadhī hontī* ti khandhūpadhi kilesūpadhi abhi-saṅkhārūpadhi pañca kāmagunūpadhī ti imā¹ upadhayo honti.

[245²²] *Samattā samāduṇṇā*² ti paripūrā gahitā paramatthā.

[245²⁴] *Tasmā* ti yasmā ādito samathavipassanāvasena kilesapariccāgato satāpattimaggādīhi ca³ kilesapariccāgato⁴ arahattamaggen' eva kilesapariccāgo uttaritaro tasmā.

[245²⁴] *Evaṇ samannāgato* ti iminā uttamena cāgādhittā-nena samannāgato.

[245³⁰] *Aghāto*⁵ ti ādisu āghātakaranavasena⁵ āghāto.⁵

[245³⁰] *Byāpajjhanavasena byāpādo*.

[245³⁰] *Sampadussanavasena*⁶ *sampadoso*. Tihi⁷ padchi⁷ akusalamūlam⁸ eva vuttaṇ.

[246²] *Tasmā* ti yasmā ādito samathavipassanāvasena kilesavūpasamato sotāpattimaggādīhi⁹ kilesavūpasamato ca¹⁰ arahattamaggen' eva kilesavūpasamo uttaritaro tasmā.

[246²] *Evaṇ samannāgato* ti iminā uttamena *upasamādhittānena* samannāgato.

[246¹²] *Maññitam, etan* ti taṇhāmaññitaṇ mānamaññitaṇ dīṭṭhimaññitaṇ ti tividham pi vaṭṭati.¹¹

[246¹²] “*Ayaṇ*¹⁰ *aham*¹² *asmī*¹²”^{*} ti ettha pana ayaṇ¹³ ahan ti ekaṇ¹⁴ taṇhāmaññitam eva vaṭṭati.

[246¹⁷] *Rogo* ti ādisu ābādhaṭṭhena rogo.

[246¹⁸] *Antodosatṭhena gaṇḍo*.

[246¹⁸] *Anupavitthaṭṭhena sallay*.

[246¹⁹] “*Muni santo ti vuccati* ti khīṇāsavamuni santo¹⁵ nibbuto ti vuccati.”†

[246²³] *Yattha thitan* ti yasmiṇ ṭhāne ṭhitaṇ.

[246²⁷] *Saṅkhittena* ti Buddhānaṇ kira¹⁶ sabbā pi dhamma-desanā saṅkhittā va; vitthāradesanā nāma n' atthi. Samanta-

* = Vbh. 390.

† = Above, p. 51.

¹ C. B. ime.

² S. °dinnā.

³ B. omits.

⁴ B. adds ca.

⁵ S. āghāṭ°.

⁶ S. sabbadus°.

⁷ B. tividham pi.

⁸ B. dosākus°.

⁹ S. adds ca.

¹⁰ S. omits.

¹¹ C. vattati.

¹² B. ah' asmī.

¹³ S. assaṇ.

¹⁴ S. etaṇ.

¹⁵ S. adds upasanto.

¹⁶ S. hi.

paṭṭhānakathā* pī saṅkhittā yeva. Iti bhagavā desanaṃ yathānusandhiṃ pāpesi.

Ugghāṭitaññū¹ ti ādisu pana catūsu puggalesu Pukkusāti-kulaputto vipacitaññū. Iti vipacitaññūvasena² bhagavā imaṃ Dhātuvibhaṅgasuttaṃ kathesi.

[247¹⁴] *Na kho me bhante paripuṇṇaṃ pattacīvaraṃ* ti kasmā kulaputtassa iddhimaya-pattacīvaraṃ na nibbattanti? Pubbe aṭṭhannaṃ parikkhārānaṃ adinnattā. Kulaputto³ dinnadāno katābhinihāro adinnattā⁴ ti na vattabbaṃ. Iddhimaya-pattacīvaraṃ pana pacchimabbhavikānaṃ yeva nibbattati. Ayaṃ ca⁵ sapaṭisandhiko⁶ tasmā na nibbattanti. Atha bhagavā sayaṃ pariyesi tvā⁷ kasmā na upasampādesi⁸ ti? Okāsā bhāvato. Kulaputtassa āyu paripakkhīnaṃ⁹ Suddhāvāsavāsiko¹⁰ anāgāmi Mahā-Brahmā kumbhakārasālaṃ āgantvā nisinno viya ahosi. Tasmā sayaṃ na pariyesi.¹¹ Pattacīvaraṃ pariyesi tu¹² pakkāmi ti kāyavelāya pakkāmi,¹³ uttṛhite aruṇe. Bhagavato kira dhammadesanā pariniṭṭhānañ¹⁴ ca aruṇu-ṭṭhānañ¹⁵ ca rasmivissajjanañ ca ekakkhaṇe ahosi. Bhagavā kira desanaṃ niṭṭhapetvā¹⁶ chabbannarasmiyo vissajji. Kusalakumbhakāranivesanaṃ ekapajjotaṃ ahosi. Chabbannarasmiyo jāla-jālā¹⁷ puṇjapuṇjā¹⁸ hutvā vidhāvantiyo sabba-disābhāge suvaṇṇapaṭṭapariyonaddhe viya¹⁹ nānāvanna-kusumaratanavisarasamujjale²⁰ viya ca akaṅsu. Bhagavā nagaravāsino: maṃ passantū ti adhiṭṭhāsi. Nagaravāsino bha-

* All the 7th book of the Abhidhamma-Piṭ.

¹ B. ugghā°.

² B. vipaṇci°; S. vippaci°.

³ S. adds hi.

⁴ B. na dinna°.

⁵ B. S. add puna.

⁶ B. paṭi°; S. sappati°.

⁷ S. °setvā.

⁸ S. °pādeti.

⁹ B. S. parikkhīnaṃ.

¹⁰ B. S. Suddhāvāsiko.

¹¹ S. pariyesesi.

¹² B. S. pariyesanaṃ.

¹³ B. pakkāmi.

¹⁴ B. °ṭhānā; S. °niṭṭhitañ.

¹⁵ B. °ṭhānā.

¹⁶ B. S. add va.

¹⁷ B. jāla-jalāyamānā; S. jajjalayamānā.

¹⁸ B. puṇjāpuṇjā.

¹⁹ B. adds ca.

²⁰ S. °ratanavarasamujjale.

gavantaṃ disvā¹ Satthā kira āgato kumbhakārasālāya kira nisinno ti, aññamaññaṃ ārocetvā rañño ārocesuṃ. Rājā gantvā² Satthāraṃ vanditvā: bhante kāyavelāya āgatattā ti pucchi. Hiyyo suriyatthaṅgamanavelāya mahārājā ti. Kena kammena bhagavā ti? Tumhākaṃ sahāyo Pukku-sāti rājā tumhehi pahitasāsanaṃ sutvā nikkhamitvā pabbajito³ maṃ uddissa āgacchanto Sāvatthiṃ atikkamma pañcacattā-lisayojanāni āgantvā imaṃ kumbhakārasālaṃ pavisitvā nisīdi. Ahaṃ tassa⁴ saṅghatthaṃ āgantvā dhammakathaṃ kathesiṃ. Kulaputto tīṇi phalāni paṭivijjihi mahārājā ti. Idāni kantaṃ bhante ti? Upasampadaṃ yācitvā aparipunnapattacīvarat-tāya⁵ pattacīvarapariyesanattaṃ gato⁶ mahārājā⁶ ti.⁶ Rājā kulaputtassa gatadisābhāgena agamāsi. Bhagavāpi ākā-senāgantvā Jetavanagandhakuṭimhi yeva pāturahosi. Kula-putto pi pattacīvaraṃ pariyesaṃ⁷ n' eva Bimbisārarañño na Takkaṣilākānaṃ jaṅghavāṇijānaṃ santikaṃ agamāsi. Evaṃ kira 'ssa ahosi: Na kho me kukkutaṃ viya tattha tattha manāpamanāpam⁸ eva vicinitvā pattacīvaraṃ pariyesituṃ yuttaṃ. Mahantaṃ nagaraṃ vajjitvā⁹ udakatitthasusānasaṅ-kāraddhāna-antaravithīsu pariyesissāmī ti. Antaravithiyaṃ saṅkārakūṭesu tāva pilotikaṃ pariyesituṃ āraddho.

[247²¹] *Jīvita voropesi* ti etasmaṃ saṅkārakūṭe¹⁰ pilotikaṃ olokaṃ vibbhantā taruṇavacchā gāvī¹¹ upadhāvitvā siṅge-na vijjhitvā ghātesi.¹² Chātajjhatto¹³ kulaputto ākāse yeva āyukkhaṃ patvā patito saṅkārattāne adhomukhaṭṭhapi-tā¹⁴ suvaṇṇapaṭimā viya ahosi. Kālakato ca pana Aviha-brahmaloke¹⁵ nibbatti. Nibbattamatto va arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Avihabrahmaloke¹⁵ kira nibbattamattā va sattajjanā arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ:—

¹ B. *adds* ca; S. *adds* va.

² B. āgant°.

³ B. S. °jitvā.

⁴ S. tava sahāyassa.

⁵ B. S. °cīvaratāya.

⁶ S. gato ti āha.

⁷ B. S. pariyesamāno.

⁸ B. manāpāmanā°.

⁹ S. *omits*.

¹⁰ S. saṅkārakakūṭe.

¹¹ S. *adds* taṃ.

¹² C. ghātesi.

¹³ B. S. chātakajjhatto.

¹⁴ S. °pito.

¹⁵ B. S. Avihā°.

“Avihaṇ upapannāse vimuttā satta bhikkhavo
 Rāgadosaparikkhīṇā tiṇṇā loke visattikaṇ.
 Ke¹ ca te¹ ataruṇ saṅgaṇ² maccudheyyaṇ suduttaraṇ
 Te¹ hitvā mānusaṇ yogaṇ dibbaṇ³ yogaṇ³ upaccagaṇ.⁴
 Upako Palagaṇḍo ca⁵ Pukkusaṭi ca⁶ te tayo
 Bhaddiyo Kuṇḍadevo⁷ ca Bāhudatti⁸ ca Piṇgiyo⁹
 Te hitvā mānusaṇ dehaṇ¹⁰ dibbaṇ³ yogaṇ³ upaccagaṇ⁴” ti.*

Bimbisāro pi⁵ mayhaṇ sahāyo mayā pesitasāsanamattaṇ
 vācetaṇ hatthagataṇ rajjaṇ pahāya ettakaṇ addhānaṇ āgato
 dukkaraṇ kataṇ kulaputtana pabbajitasakkārena taṇ sakkari-
 sāmī ti. Pariyes’ atha me sahāyakan ti. Tattha tattha pe-
 sesi.¹¹ Manasā¹¹ saṅkārādhāne patitaṇ disvā āgamma rañño
 ārocesuṇ. Rājā gantvā kulaputtaṇ disvā: na vata bho la-
 bhimhā sahāyassa¹² sakkāraṇ kātuṇ anātho me jāto sahāyako ti.
 Paridevitaṇ kulaputtaṇ mañcakena gaṇhāpetvā yuttōkāse
 ṭhapetvā anupasampannassa sakkāraṇ kātuṇ jānanābhāvena
 nahāpakakappakādayo¹³ pakkosāpetvā kulaputtaṇ sīsaṇ na-
 hāpetvā¹⁴ suddhavatthāni¹⁵ nivāsāpetvā rājavesena alaṅkā-
 rāpetvā sovaṇṇasivikaṇ āropetvā sabbatālāvacaṇagandhamā-
 lādihi¹⁶ pūjaṇ kārento nagarā niharitvā bahūhi gandhakaṭṭhe-
 hi mahācītaṇ kāretvā kulaputtassa sarīrakiccaṇ katvā
 dhātuyo ādāya cetiyaṇ patitṭhapesi. Sesaṇ sabbattha ut-
 tānam evā ti.

Dhātuvibhaṅgasuttaṇ dasamaṇ.

* =S. I. 35, 60; cf. Therīgāthā, p. 205.

¹ C. ke.

² B. gaṅgaṇ; S. paṅkaṇ.

³ B. S. dibbayogaṇ.

⁴ B. S. upajjhagaṇ; S. adds ti.

⁵ B. omits.

⁶ C. omits.

⁷ B. Kan°; S. Kha°.

⁸ B. Bāhuttaṇṇi.

⁹ B. Siṅgiyo.

¹⁰ B. S. yogaṇ.

¹¹ B. S. pesitā taṇ addasaṇsu.

¹² B. sahāyakassa.

¹³ B. nhāpakappa°.

¹⁴ B. nhā°.

¹⁵ S. °vatthādini.

¹⁶ C. sabbatālā.

141.

[Saccavibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā]

[248¹] *Evam me sutaṃ* ti Saccavibhaṅgasuttaṃ.[248⁹] Tattha *āciṅkhaṇā*¹ ti “idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ nāma . . . pe² . . . ayaṃ dukkhaṃirodhagāminīpaṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ”^{*} nāmā ti. Sesapadesu pi es’ eva nayo. Api c’ ettha *paññāpanā* nāma dukkhasaccādīnaṃ dassanā³ ṭhapanā; āsanaṃ ṭhapento hi āsanaṃ paññāpeti tī vuccati.[248¹⁰] *Paṭṭhapanā* ti ṭhapanā.⁴[248¹⁰] *Vivaraṇā* ti vivatakaranaṃ.⁵[248¹⁰] *Vibhajaṇā* ti vibhāgakariyā.[248¹⁰] *Uttānīkamman*⁶ tī pākatabhāvakaraṇaṃ.[248²²] *Anuggāhaka* ti āmisasaṅgahena dhammasaṅgahenā ti dvīhi pi saṅgahehi anuggāhaka.[248²³] *Janettī*⁷ ti janitā⁸ mātā.⁸[248²⁴] *Āpādetā* tī posetā.[248²⁴] Positamātā viya *Moggallāno* ti dipeti Janikamātā hi nava vā dasa vā māse loṇambilādini pariharamānā kucchīyā dāraṇaṃ dhāretvā kucchito nikkantaṃ positakamātaraṃ dhātīṃ paṭicchāpeti. Sā khīranavanītādīhi dāraṇaṃ pāyetvā⁹ vadḍheti. So vuddhim āgama yathā sukhaṃ vicarati. Evam evaṃ Sāriputto attano vā parassa¹⁰ vā santike pabbajite dvīhi saṅgahehi saṅgaṇhanto gilāne paṭijagganto kammaṭṭhāne yojetvā sotāpannabhāvaṃ ñatvā apāyabhayehi vuṭṭhitakālato paṭṭhāya idāni paccattapurisakārena upari magge nibbattessantī¹¹ ti tesu anapekkho¹² hutvā aññe nave nave ovadati. Mahā-Moggallāno pi attano vā paresaṃ vā santike pabbajite tath’ eva saṅgaṇhitvā kammaṭṭhāne yojetvā heṭṭhā

* = Vin. I. 10.

¹ B. °haṇā.³ B. S. omī.⁵ S. vivatṭa°.⁷ B. S. janetā.⁹ S. posetvā.¹¹ B. nibbattis°.² B. omits.⁴ B. S. paññāpanā.⁶ B. uttānik°.⁸ S. janitamātā.¹⁰ S. paresaṃ.¹² B. °khā.

tīṇi phalāni pattesu pi anapekkhataṇ nāpajjati.¹ Kasmā? Evaṇ kir' assa hoti. Vuttaṇ bhagavatā: “Seyyathāpi bhikkhave appamattako pi gūtho duggandho hoti . . . appamat-takam pi muttaṇ . . . kheḷo . . . pubbo . . . lohitaṇ dug-gandhaṇ hoti, evam eva kho ahaṇ bhikkhave appamattakam pi bhavaṇ na vaṇṇemi antamaso accharāsaṅghātamattam pi”² ti. Kasmā yāva arahattaṇ na pāpuṇanti? Tāva tesu ana-pekkhataṇ anāpajjitvā arahattaṇ pattesu yeva āpajjati.² Ten' āha bhagavā: *Seyyathāpi bhikkhave janetī*,³ *evaṇ Sāri-putto*; *Seyyathāpi jātassa āpādetā, evaṇ Moggallāno*. *Sāriputto bhikkhave sotāpattiphale vineti, Moggallāno uttamati* ti.

[248²⁶] *Pahotī* ti sakkoti.

[251¹³] *Dukkhe nāṇan* ti savanasammasanapaṭivedhañāṇaṇ. Tathā *dukkhasamudaye, dukkhanirodhe* savanapaṭivedhañā-ṇaṇ⁴ vattati.⁴ Tathā *dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya*.

[251¹⁶] *Nekkhammasaṅkappādisu* kāmāpaccanikaṭṭhena kāmato nissatābhāvena vā kāmaṇ sammasantassa uppanno ti vā kāmāpadaghātaṇ⁵ kāmavūpasamaṇ karonto uppanno ti vā (kāmavivittante uppanno ti vā)⁶ *nekkhammasaṅkappo*. Sesapadesu⁷ pi es' eva nayo. Sabbe pi c' ete pubbabhāge nānācittesu maggakkhane ekacitte labbhanti. Tatra hi mic-chāsankappacetanāya samugghātako⁸ eko va saṅkappo tīṇi⁹ nāmāni⁹ labbhati. *Sammāvācādayo* pi pubbabhāge nānā-cittesu vuttanayen' eva maggakkhane ekacitte labbhanti. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo. Vitthārena¹⁰ pana saccakathā Visud-dhimagge† ca Sammādiṭṭhisutte† ca vuttā¹¹ yevā ti.

Saccavibhaṅgasuttaṇ ekādasamaṇ.

* = A. I. 34.

† Vism. 494-510.

‡ M. Sutta 9.

¹ B. na āpa°; S. anāpa°.

² B. āpajjati ti.

³ B. S. janetā.

⁴ B. °ñāṇan ti vattati.

⁵ S. kāmassa ghātaṇ.

⁶ C. brackets.

⁷ B. S. sesapadadvaye.

⁸ S. °ghātako.

⁹ B. S. labbhati na nānā—the three are nekkhammasaṅkappa, abyāpādasasaṅkappa, avihiṇsāsaṅkappa; cf. VbhA. 117 ff.

¹⁰ S. vitthāro.

¹¹ S. vutto.

[Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā]

[253¹] *Evam me sūtan* ti Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasuttaṇ.

[253³] Tattha *Mahāpajāpati Gotamī* ti Gotamī ti gottaṇ. Nāmakaraṇadivase pan' assā laddhasakkārā brāhmaṇā lakhaṇasampattiṇ disvā: sace ayaṇ dhītaṇ labhissati cakkavattirañño aggamahesī bhavissati, sace puttaṇ labhissati cakkavattirājā bhavissati ti, ubhay' athā pi mahatī yev' assā¹ pajā bhavissati ti vyākariṇsu. Ath'² assā Mahāpajāpati³ ti nāmam akaṇsu.⁴ Idha pana gottena saddhiṇ saṇsandetvā⁵ Mahāpajāpati Gotamī ti vuttaṇ.

[253³] *Navan* ti ahaṇ.

[253⁸] *Sāmaṇ vāyitaṇ* ti na⁶ sahatthen' eva vāyitaṇ. Eka-divasaṇ pana dhātigaṇaparivutā sippikāṇaṇ vāyanatthānaṇ āgantvā vemakotiṇ gaheṭvā vāyanākāraṇ akāsi, taṇ sandhāy' etaṇ vuttaṇ. Kadā pana Gotamiyā bhagavato *dussayugaṇ* dātuṇ cittaṇ uppaṇman ti? Abhisambodhiṇ patvā pathamaganena Kapilapuraṇ āgatakāle, tadā hi pindāya pavitthaṇ satthāraṇ gaheṭvā Suddhodanamahārājā sakaṇ nivesanaṇ pavesesi. Atha bhagavato rūpasobhaggaṇ⁷ disvā Mahāpajāpati Gotamī⁸ cintesi: Sobhati vata me puttassa attabhāvo ti. Ath' assā balavasomanassaṇ uppajji, tato cintesi: Mama puttassa ekūnatiṇsavassāni agāramajjhe vasantassa antamaso pūgaphalamattam⁸ pi mayā dinnakam eva nāhosi.⁹ Idāni 'ssa¹⁰ cīvarasāṭakaṇ dassāmī ti. Imasmiṇ kho pana rājagehe bahūni mahagghavatthāni¹¹ atthi. Tāni man na toseti sahatthā¹² katam eva maṇ toseti sahatthā katvā dassāmī ti cittaṇ uppādesi. Ath' antarāpaṇā kappāsaṇ āharāpetvā

¹ B. mahati yeva.

² S. iti.

³ S. Pajāpati.

⁴ S. kariṇsu.

⁵ B. S. °ditvā.

⁶ S. omits.

⁷ C. °sobhaṇ.

⁸ B. ca phala°; S. mocaphala°.

⁹ C. ahosi.

¹⁰ B. S. pi 'ssa.

¹¹ B. mahagghāni vatth°.

¹² S. sahasā.

sahatthen' eva piṇsetvā¹ pothetvā² sukhumasuttaṇ kantitvā anto vatthusmiṇ yeva sālaṇ kāretvā³ sippike pakkosāpetvā sippikānaṇ attano paribhogakhādaniyabhojanīyam eva datvā vāyāpesi. Kālānukālāṇ ca dhātigaṇaparivutā gantvā vemakoṭiṇ aggahesi. Niṭṭhitakāle sippikānaṇ mahāsakkāraṇ katvā dussayugaṇ gandhasamugge pakkhipitvā⁴ vāsaṇ gāhāpetvā: mayhaṇ puttassa cīvarasāṭakaṇ gahetvā gamissāmī ti rañño ārocesi. Rājā maggaṇ paṭiyādāpesi. Vīthiyo sammajjetvā punnaghaṭe ṭhapetvā dhajapaṭākā ussāpetvā rājagharadvārato⁵ paṭṭhāya yāva Nigrodhārāmā maggaṇ paṭiyādāpetvā pupphābhikkīṇaṇ akaṇsu. Mahāpajāpati⁶ sabbālāṇkāraṇ alaṇkaritvā dhātigaṇaparivutā samuggaṇ sīse ṭhapetvā bhagavato santikaṇ gantvā: *idaṃ me bhante navaṇ dussayugaṇ* ti ādim āha.

[253¹²] *Dutiyaṇ pi kho ti saṅghe Gotamī' dehi* ti vutte. Pahom' ahaṇ bhante dussakoṭṭhāgārato bhikkhusatassāpi bhikkhusahassassāpi bhikkhusatasahassassāpi⁸ cīvaradussāni dātun; *idaṇ pana me bhagavantaṇ uddissa sāmaṇ kantaṇ*⁹ *sāmaṇ vāyitaṇ; tam me bhante bhagavā paṭiggaṇhātū* ti nibbandhamānā¹⁰ āha. Evaṇ yāva *tātiyaṇ* yāci. Bhagavā pi paṭikhīpi yeva. Kasmā pana bhagavā¹¹ attano diyyamānaṇ bhikkhusaṅghassa dāpeti ti? Mātari anukampāya. Evaṇ kir' assa ahosi: "Imissā maṇ ārabba pubbacetanā muñcanaceṭanā aparacetanā¹² ti tisso cetanā uppannā bhikkhusaṅghaṇ pi 'ssā ārabba uppajjantu¹³; evaṃ assā cha cetanā ekato hutvā dīgharattaṇ hitāya sukhāya saṇvattissanti" ti. Vītaṇḍavādi pan' āha: saṅghe dinnāṇ mahapphalan ti, tasmā evaṇ vuttanti. So vattabbo: Kin tvaṇ Satthu dinnato saṅghe dinnāṇ mahapphalataṇ vadasī ti, āma vadāmī ti, suttaṇ āharā ti, *saṅghe Gotamī dehi; saṅghe te dinne ahaṇ c' eva pūjito bhavissāmī saṅgho* cā ti. Kiṇ pan' assa suttassa ayam eva

¹ B. pisitvā.³ B. S. kārāpetvā.⁵ B. °gharato.⁷ C. B. Gotamī. ⁸ B. S. omī.¹⁰ B. nimantayamānā; S. nibban°.¹² B. para°; S. aparāparacet°.² S. pothetvā.⁴ S. °petvā.⁶ B. S. add pi.⁹ S. kantitaṇ.¹¹ S. omīts.¹³ S. adds ti.

attho ti? Āma ayam evā ti. Yadi evaṇ ten' Ānanda¹ vighāsādānaṇ pūvaṇ dehī ti ca tena hi Kaccāna² vighāsādānaṇ guḷaṇ dehī ti ca vacanato vighāsādānaṇ dinnaṇ mahapphalatarāṇ ca bhaveyya. Evam pi hi Satthā attano diyyamānaṇ dāpesi ti. Rājarājamahāmattādayo³ pi ca⁴ attano ābhataṇ⁵ pannaṇkāraṇ hatthigopakādīnaṇ dāpenti. Te rājādīhi mahantatarā bhaveyyuṇ, tasmā mā evaṇ gaṇha:—

Na-y-imasmiṇ loke parasmiṇ vā pana buddhena seṭṭho sadiso va⁶ vijjati

Yam āhuneyyānaṇ aggataṇ gato puññatthikānaṇ vipulaphalesīnaṇ ti

vacanato ti⁷ hi⁴ satthārā uttaritaro dakkhineyyo nāma n' atthi. Evam assā cha cetanā ekato hutvā dīgharattaṇ hitāya sukhāya bhavissantī ti.

Kim⁴ pana⁴ sandhāya yāva tatiyaṇ paṭibāhetvā⁸ saṅghassa dāpesi? Pacchimāya janatāya saṅghe cittikārajananattarā⁹ vā¹⁰ ti evam āha. Evam kira' assa ahosi: Ahaṇ na ciraṭṭhitiko, mayhaṇ pana¹¹ sāsaṇaṇ bhikkhusaṅghe paṭiṭṭhahissati pacchimā janatā saṅghe cittikāraṇ janetū ti, yāva tatiyaṇ paṭibāhetvā⁸ saṅghassa dāpesi. Evaṇ pi sati¹² Satthā attano diyyamānaṇ pi saṅghassa dāpesi saṅgho nāma dakkhineyyo ti pacchimā janatā saṅghe hi cittikāraṇ uppādetvā cittāro paccaye dātabbe¹³ maññissati. Saṅgho catūhi paccayehi akilaṇ manto buddhavacanaṇ uggahetvā samaṇadhammaṇ karissati. Evaṇ mama sāsaṇaṇ pañcavassasahassāni ṭhassatī ti.

[253¹⁸] *Paṭiggaṇhātu bhante bhagavā* ti vacanato pi c' etaṇ veditabbaṇ. Satthārā uttaritaro dakkhineyyo nāma n' atthi ti. Na hi Ānandattherassa Mahāpajāpatiyā āghāto¹⁴ vā veraṇ vā atthi na thero tassā dakkhiṇā mā⁷ mahapphalā¹⁵ ahosī ti icchati. Paṇḍito hi thero bahussuto “sekhapaṭisambhidāp-

¹ S. tena h' Ānanda.

³ V. rājamahā°.

⁶ B. ca; S. vā.

⁹ B. °janatthaṇ.

¹² B. kira.

¹⁵ S. adds mā.

⁴ B. omits.

⁷ S. omits.

¹⁰ S. ca.

¹³ S. °baṇ.

² B. Kaccāyana.

⁵ B. āgataṇ.

⁸ B. S. °hitvā.

¹¹ B. pi.

¹⁴ S. āghāto.

patto.^{11*} So Satthu dinnassa mahapphalabhāvaṇ² passa-māno³ va *paṭiggaṇhātu bhante bhagavā* ti gahanatthaṇ yāci. Puna vitaṇḍarādī āha: *Saṅhe te dinne ahañ c' eva pūjito bhavissāmi saṅho cā* ti vacanato Satthā saṅghapariyāpanno vā ti. So vattabbo: jānāsi pana tvaṇ katī saraṇā ti⁴ katī aveccappasādā ti, jānanto tīṇi ti⁵ vakkhati tato vattabbo: tava laddhiyā Satthu saṅghapariyapannattā dve yeve honti. Evaṇ sante ca⁶ anujānāmi bhikkhave tīhi saraṇagamaṇehi pabbajjaṇ upasampadan ti evaṇ anuññatā pabbajjā pi⁷ upasampadā pi na rūhati. Tato tvaṇ n' eva pabbajjito 'si⁸ na⁷ gihi.⁹ Sammāsambuddhe ca⁶ gandhakuṭiyaṇ nisinne bhikkhū uposatham pi pavāranam pi saṅghakammāni pi karonti. Tāni Satthu saṅghapariyāpannattā kuppāni bhavēyyuṇ na ca honti, tasmā na vattabbam etaṇ Satthā saṅghapariyāpanno ti.

[253²⁰] *Āpādikā*^{10†} ti saṇvaddhikā¹¹; tumbhakaṇ hatthapādesu hatthapādakiccaṇ asādhentesu hatthe ca pāde ca vaḍḍhetvā¹² paṭijaggikā¹³ ti attho.

[253²⁰] *Posikā*† ti divasassa dve tayo vāre¹⁴ nahāpetvā¹⁵ bhojetvā¹⁶ pāyetvā¹⁶ tumhe posesi.

[253²¹] *Thaññaṇ pāyesī* ti Nandakumāro kira Bodhisattato katipāhen' eva daharataro.¹⁷ Tasmiṇ jāte Mahāpajāpatī attano puttaṇ dhānīnaṇ datvā sayāṇ Bodhisattassa dhātikkiccaṇ sādhayamānā attano thaññaṇ pāyesi. Taṇ sandhāya thero evam āha. Iti Mahāpajāpatiyā bahūkārataṇ¹⁸ kathetvā

* Cf. Ps. II. 202.

† Cf. Vin. II. 289.

¹ B. sekkhapaṭisambhidāpatto; S. sekkha°.

² B. °bhāve.

³ B. S. sampa°.

⁴ B. S. omīti.

⁵ S. tīṇi.

⁶ S. pi.

⁷ S. omīti.

⁸ B. S. ahosi.

⁹ S. gihi.

¹⁰ S. °ditā.

¹¹ B. saṇvadd°; S. saṇvaddhitā.

¹² B. vaḍḍhitā; S. vaḍḍhitvā.

¹³ B. °gitā.

¹⁴ S. adda ca.

¹⁵ B. nhāp°.

¹⁶ B. °itvā.

¹⁷ B. S. daharo.

¹⁸ B. S. bahūpakarataṇ.

idāni Tathāgatassa bahūkārataṇ¹ dassento *bhagavā pi bhante* ti ādim āha.

[253²²] Tattha *bhagavantaṇ bhante*² āgammā ti bhagavantaṇ paticca nissāya sandhāya.

[254⁶] Atha bhagavā dvīsu upakāresu atirekatarāṇ anumodanto *evam etaṇ* ti ādim āha.

[254⁶] Tattha *yaṇ h' Ānanda puggalo puggalaṇ āgammā* ti yaṇ ācariyapuggalaṇ antevāsikapuggalo āgammā.

[254⁹] *Imassa' Ānanda puggalassa iminā puggalenā* ti imassa ācariyapuggalassa iminā antevāsikapuggalena.

[254⁹] *Na suppatikāraṇ*³ *vadāmi* ti paccupakāraṇ⁴ na sukaṇaṇ vadāmi. *Abhivādanā*disu ācariyaṇ disvā abhivādanakaraṇaṇ *abhivādanaṇ* nāma. Yasmiṇ vā disābhāge ācariyo vasati iriyāpathe vā kappento tad⁵ abhimukho⁶ va⁶ vanditvā gacchati vanditvā⁶ titthati⁶ vanditvā nisīdati vanditvā nipajjati. Ācariyaṇ pana dūrato va⁶ disvā paccuṭṭhāya paccugamanakaraṇaṇ *paccuṭṭhānaṇ* nāma. Ācariyaṇ pana disvā añjalim paggayha sīse ṭhapetvā ācariyaṇ namassati. Yasmiṇ vā disābhāge so vasati. Tad abhimukho pi tath' eva namassati gacchanto pi thito pi nisinno pi nipanno⁶ pi⁶ añjalim paggayha namassati yeva⁷ idaṇ *añjalikammaṇ* nāma. Anucchavikakammassa pana karaṇaṇ *sāmīcīkammaṇ* nāma.

[254¹¹] *Cīvarā*disu cīvaraṇ dento na yaṇ vā taṇ vā deti. Mahagghaṇ satamūliyaṇ⁸ pi deti⁹ pañcasatamūliyaṇ⁶ pi⁶ saḥassamūliyaṇ⁸ pi deti yeva. *Piṇḍapātādīsū* pi es' eva nayo. Kiṇ bahunā? Catūhi paṇītapaccayehi cakkavāḷantaṇaṇ pūretvā Sīnerupabbatena kuṭaṇ gaḥetvā dento pi ācariyassa anucchaviyaṇ¹⁰ kiriyaṇ¹⁰ kātuṇ na sakkoti yeva. ~

[254²⁷] *Cuddasa kho paṇ' imā*¹¹ ti kasmā ārabhi? Idaṇ suttaṇ *pātipuggalikadakkhiṇaṇ* ārabha samuṭṭhitaṇ. Ānandathero *pāṭiggaṇhātu bhante bhagavā* ti pātipuggalikadakk-

¹ B. S. bahūpakarataṇ.

³ B. S. suppaṭi°.

⁵ C. tatobhi°.

⁷ B. S. add ti.

⁹ B. S. omit.

¹⁰ S. °vikakiriyaṇ.

² S. omits.

⁴ B. paccupaṭṭhakāraṇ.

⁶ B. omits.

⁸ B. °likam.

¹¹ S. imā.

khīṇaṇ yeva samādapeti. Cuddasasu¹ ṭhānesu dinnadānaṇ paṭipuggalikaṇ nāma hoti ti dassetuṇ imaṇ desanaṇ ārabhi.

[254²⁰] *Ayaṇ paṭhamā* ti ayaṇ dakkhiṇā guṇavasena² pi paṭhamā jeṭṭhakavasena pi ayaṇ hi paṭhamā aggā³ jeṭṭhikā.³ Imissā dakkhiṇāya pamāṇaṇ nāma n' atthi. Dutiyatatiyā pi paramadakkhiṇā yeva. Sesā paramadakkhiṇābhāvaṇ na pāpuṇanti.

[255⁸] *Bāhiraḷe kāmesu vītarāge* ti kammavādikiriyaṇādiṇ⁴ hi lokiyapañcābhīṇe.⁵

[255⁹] *Puthujjanasīlavante*⁶ ti puthujjanasīlavā nāma⁷ gosī-ladhātuko⁸ hoti. Asaṭho amāyāvi paraṇ apīletvā dhammena samena kasiyā vā⁹ vāṇijjāya¹⁰ vā jīvitaṇ kappetā.

[255¹¹] *Puthujjanadussīle* ti puthujjanadussilā nāma ke-vaṭṭamacchabandhādayo parapīlāya jīvitaṇ kappetā.

[255¹⁴] Idāni paṭipuggalikadakkhiṇāya vipākaṇ pariṇā-nanto¹¹ *tatr' Ānandā* ti ādim āha.

[255¹⁴] Tattha *tiracchānagate* ti yaṇ guṇavasena upakā-ravasena posanattthaṇ dinnāṇ idaṇ na gahitaṇ, yaṇ pi ālopa-aḍḍha-ālopamattaṇ dinnāṇ tam pi na gahitaṇ, yaṇ pana sunakhasūkarakukkuṭakākādīsu yassa kassaci sampattassa phalaṇ¹² pāṭikañkhitvā¹³ yāvad atthaṇ dinnāṇ. Imaṇ¹⁴ san-dhāya vuttaṇ, *tiracchānagate dānaṇ datvā* ti.

[255¹⁴] *Satagunā* ti satānisaṇsā.

[255¹⁵] *Pāṭikañkhitabbā* ti icchitabbā. Idaṇ vuttaṇ hoti: "ayaṇ dakkhiṇā āyusataṇ vaṇṇasataṇ sukhasataṇ balasataṇ paṭibhānasatan¹⁵ " ti pañca-ānisaṇsasatāni deti,¹⁶ attabhā-

* Cf. A. III. 42.

¹ B. S. *add* ca.

² C. gaṇanavasena.

³ B. aggajeṭṭhakā; S. aggā jeṭṭhakā.

⁴ S. °vādi kiriyaṇādi, *omits* hi.

⁵ S. °bhīṇo.

⁶ S. °sīlavā.

⁷ S. nāmato.

⁸ S. sīla°.

⁹ B. *omits*.

¹⁰ B. vāṇijjāya.

¹¹ B. S. paricchindanto.

¹² C. phale.

¹³ B. S. paṭi°.

¹⁴ B. S. idaṇ.

¹⁵ B. °bhanakasataṇ; S. °bhānasataṇ.

¹⁶ S. *adds* āyusatan nāma.

vasate āyurū deti; vaṇṇaṇ sukhaṇ balaṇ paṭibhānaṇ¹ deti nipparitasāṇ² karoti. Bhavasate pi³ vutte⁴ ayam ev' attho. Iminā upāyena sabbattha nayo netabbo.⁵

[255¹⁰] *Sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyaṇa paṭipanne*⁶ ti ettha hetthumakoṭiyā tisaṇaṇagato upāsako pi sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyaṇa paṭipanno nāma. Tasmiṇ dinnadānaṇ pi asaṇkheyyaṇ appameyyaṇ. Pañcasile paṭiṭṭhitassa pana⁷ tato uttariṇ mahapphalaṇ,⁸ dasasile paṭiṭṭhitassa tato uttariṇ. Tadahupabbajitasāmaṇerassa⁹ tato uttariṇ, upasampannabhikkhuno¹⁰ tato uttariṇ, upasampannassa¹¹ eva vattasampannassa tato uttariṇ, vipassakassa¹² tato¹² uttariṇ,¹² āraddhavipassakassa tato uttariṇ, uttamakoṭiyā pana maggasamaṇi¹³ sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyaṇa paṭipanno¹⁴ nāma. Etassa dinnadānaṇ tato uttariṇ mahapphalaṇ eva. Kiṇ pana maggasamaṇiṇssa sakkā dānaṇ dātun ti? Āma sakkā. Āraddhavipassako hi pattacīvaraṇ ādāya gāmaṇ⁸ piṇḍāya pavisati. Tassa gehadvāre ṭhitassa hatthato pattaṇ gahetvā khādaniyabhojanīyaṇ pakkhipanti. Tasmiṇ khaṇe bhikkhuno maggavuṭṭhānaṇ hoti. Idaṇ dānaṇ maggasamaṇiṇo dinnāṇ nāma hoti. Atha vā pan'essa āsanasālāya¹⁵ nisinnō hoti. Manussā gantvā patte khādaniyaṇ bhojanīyaṇ paṭiṭṭhāpentī.¹⁶ Tasmiṇ khaṇe tassa maggavuṭṭhānaṇ hoti. Idam pi dānaṇ maggasamaṇiṇo dinnāṇ nāma. Atha vā pan'assa vihāre vā āsanasālāya¹⁷ vā nisinnassa upāsakā pattaṇ ādāya attano gharaṇ gantvā khādaniyaṇ bhojanīyaṇ pakkhipanti. Tasmiṇ khaṇe tassa maggavuṭṭhānaṇ hoti. Idam pi dānaṇ maggasamaṇiṇo dinnāṇ nāma. Tat-

¹ S. °bhaṇaṇ.

² C. °tassaṇ.

³ C. ti.

⁴ C. adds pi.

⁵ S. veditabbo.

⁶ B. °panno.

⁷ B. omits.

⁸ C. omits.

⁹ B. S. pabbajitassa sāma°.

¹⁰ B. upasampadabhi°; S. upasampannassa bhi°.

¹¹ B. upasampadass'.

¹² S. omits.

¹³ S. °aṇḍino.

¹⁴ S. repeats.

¹⁵ C. °sālāyaṇ; B. āsane sālāya.

¹⁶ B. ṭhāpentī; S. paṭiṭṭhāpentī.

¹⁷ S. °sālāyaṇ.

tha loniyaṇ¹ udakassa viya sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭi-
panne dinnadānassa asaṅkheyyatā veditabbā. Tāsu tāsu
mahānadīsu mahāsamugge ca² udakassa viya sotāpannādīsu
dinnadānassa uttaruttarivasena asaṅkheyyatā veditabbā.
Paṭhaviyā khalamaṇḍalamatte^{3*} padese paṇsuṇ ādiṇ katvā
yāva mahāpaṭhaviyā⁴ paṇsuno appameyyatāya pi ayam
attho dīpetabbo.

[255²⁸] *Satta kho paṇ' imā* ti kasmā ārabhi? *Saṅghe*
Gotamī dehi; saṅghe te dinne ahañ c' eva pūjito bhavissāmi
saṅgho cā ti hi vuttaṇ. Tattha sattasu ṭhānesu dinnāṇ
dānaṇ saṅghe dinnāṇ nāma hotī ti, dassetuṇ imaṇ desanaṇ
ārabhi.

[255²⁹] Tattha *buddhapamukhe*⁵ *ubhatosaṅghe* ti ekato
bhikkhusaṅgho ekato bhikkhunisaṅgho⁶ Satthā majjhe ni-
sinno hotī ti. Ayaṇ buddhapamukho⁵ ubhatosaṅgho nāma.

[255²⁹] *Ayaṇ paṭhamā* ti imāya dakkhiṇāya samappamānā
dakkhiṇā nāma n' atthi. Dutiyadakkhiṇādayo pana etaṇ⁷
paramadakkhiṇaṇ⁸ na pāpuṇanti.

[255³⁰] Kim pana *Tathāgate parinibbūte* buddhapamu-
khassa⁵ ubhatosaṅghassa dānaṇ dātuṇ sakkā ti? Sakkā.
Kathaṇ? Ubhato saṅghassa hi pamukhe sadhātukaṇ paṭi-
maṇ āsane ṭhapetvā ādhārakaṇ paṭṭhapetvā⁹ dakkhiṇō-
dakaṇ ādiṇ katvā sabbaṇ Satthu paṭhamaṇ datvā ubhato-
saṅghassa dātabbaṇ. Evaṇ buddhapamukhassa⁵ ubhato-
saṅghassa dānaṇ dinnāṇ nāma hoti. Tattha yaṇ Satthu
dinnāṇ taṇ kiṇ kātabban ti? Yo Satthāraṇ paṭijaggati
vattasampanno bhikkhu tassa dātabbaṇ. Pitusantakaṇ hi
puttassa pāpuṇāti, bhikkhusaṅghassa¹⁰ dātum pi vaṭṭati.
Sappitelāni pana gahetvā dīpā jālitabbā, sātakaṇ gahetvā
paṭākā āropetabbā ti.

* Cf. DhA. I. 266.

¹ B. sonḍiyaṇ; S. doniya-°.

² S. va.

³ C. khalamate.

⁴ C. °puthuviyā; S. paṭhaviyā.

⁵ B. S. Buddhappa°.

⁶ B. °unisaṅgho.

⁷ S. adds pi.

⁸ S. dakkhiṇaṇ.

⁹ B. ṭhapetvā.

¹⁰ S. adds dānaṇ.

[255³²] *Bhikkhusaṅghe* ti aparicchinnakamahābhikkhusaṅghe. *Bhikkhunīsaṅghe*¹ pi es' eva nayo.

[256⁷] *Gotrabhuno* ti gottamattakam² eva anubhavamānā nāmamattasamanā ti attho.

[256⁷] *Kāsāvakanthā* ti kāsāvakanthanāmakā. Te kira ekaṇ kāsāvakaṇḍaṇ³ hatthe vā gīvāya vā bandhitvā vicariyasanti.⁴ Gharadvāraṇ pana tesāṇ puttabhariyā Kasivāṇijjādikammānī⁵ ca⁶ pakatikān' eva bhavissanti.

[256⁷] *Tesu dussīlesu saṅghaṇ uddissa dāmaṇ dassanti* ti, ettha dussīlasaṅghan⁷ ti na vuttaṇ, saṅgho hi dussīlo nāma n' atthi. Dussīlā nāma⁸ pana upāsakā. Tesu dussīlesu bhikkhū⁹ saṅghaṇ uddissa¹⁰ demā ti dāmaṇ dassanti.¹¹ Iti bhagavatā buddhapamukhe¹² saṅghe dinnadakkhiṇā pi guṇasaṅkhāya asaṅkheyyā ti vuttā.¹³ Kāsāvakanthasaṅghe dinnadakkhiṇā pi guṇasaṅkhā¹⁴ yeva¹⁵ asaṅkheyyā¹⁶ ti vuttā. Saṅhagatā dakkhiṇā hi saṅghe cittikāraṇ kātuṇ sakkontassa hoti. Saṅghe pana cittakāro dukkaro.¹⁷ Yo hi saṅhagataṇ dakkhiṇaṇ dassāmi ti deyyadhammaṇ paṭiyādetvā vihāraṇ gantvā: 'bhante saṅghaṇ¹⁸ uddissa ekaṇ therāṇ dethā ti vadati. Atha saṅghato vā¹⁵ sāmaṇeraṇ labhitvā sāmaṇero: me laddho ti aññathattaṇ āpajjati. Tassa dakkhiṇā saṅhagatā na hoti. Mahātheraṇ labhitvā¹⁹ mahāthero: me laddho ti somanassaṇ uppādentassa²⁰ pi na hoti yeva. So pana sāmaṇeraṇ vā upasampannaṇ vā daharaṇ vā therāṇ vā bālaṇ vā paṇḍitaṇ vā yaṇ kiñci saṅghato labhitvā nibbematiko hutvā: saṅghassa demā ti saṅghe cittikāraṇ kātuṇ sakkoti. Tassa dakkhiṇā saṅhagatā nāma hoti.

¹ B. bhikkhuni°.

³ S. °kkhaṇḍaṇ.

⁵ B. Kasivāṇijjā.

⁷ B. dussīlo saṅghan.

⁹ S. omits.

¹¹ S. adds ti.

¹³ B. vuttaṇ.

¹⁵ B. omits.

¹⁷ B. adds hoti.

¹⁹ B. adds pi.

² S. gotra°.

⁴ B. S. vicariss°.

⁶ S. pi.

⁸ C. omits.

¹⁰ B. adds saṅghassa.

¹² B. S. Buddhappa°.

¹⁴ B. guṇā.

¹⁶ B. asaṅkhayā.

¹⁸ B. saṅghato.

²⁰ B. °tassā.

Parasamuddavāsino kira evaṇ karonti. Tattha hi eko vihārasāmi¹ kuṭumbiko saṅghagataṇ dakkhiṇaṇ dassāmi ti saṅghato uddisitivā² ekaṇ bhikkhuṇ dethā ti yāci. So ekaṇ dussilabhikkhuṇ labhivā nisīdanaṭṭhānaṇ³ opuñjāpetvā āsanaṇ paññāpetvā upari vitānaṇ bandhitvā⁴ gandhadhūpapupphehi pūjetvā⁵ pāde dhovivā telena makkhetvā⁶ buddhassa nipaccākāraṇ⁷ karonto viya saṅghe cittikārena deyyadhammaṇ adāsi. So bhikkhu pacchābhattaṇ vihārajagganattāya kuddālaṇ⁸ dethā ti gharadvāraṇ āgato. Upāsako nisinno va kuddālaṇ⁸ pādena khipivā⁹ gaṇhāti adāsi. Tam enaṇ manussā āhaṇsu: tumhehi pātova¹⁰ etassa katasakkāro vuttaṇ na sakkā. Idāni upacāramattakam pi n' atthi. Kin nām' etan ti? Upāsako saṅghassa so ayyā cittikāro na etassā ti āha. Kāsāvakaṇṭhasaṅghassa dinnadakkhiṇaṇ pana ko sodhetī ti. Sāriputta-Moggallānādayo¹¹ asittimahātherā sodhenti.¹² Api ca therā ciraparinibbutā there ādiṇ katvā yāv' ajja dharamānā khīṇāsavā sodhenti yeva.

[256¹⁰] *Na trev' dhaṇ Ānanda kenaci pariṇāyena saṅghagatāya dakkhiṇāyā* ti ettha atthi Buddhapamukhasaṅgho,¹³ atthi etarahi saṅgho, atthi anāgate kāsāvakaṇṭhasaṅgho. Buddhapamukhasaṅgho¹⁴ etarahi saṅghena¹⁵ saddhiṇ¹⁵ na¹⁵ upanetabbo,¹⁵ etarahi¹⁵ saṅgho anāgate kāsāvakaṇṭhasaṅghena saddhiṇ na upanetabbo. Tena¹⁶ ten' eva samayena katheṭṭabbaṇ. Saṅghato uddisitivā gahitasamaṇo puthujjano hi¹⁵ pāṭipuggaliko sotāpanno saṅghe cittikāraṇ kātuṇ sakkontassa puthujjanasamaṇe dinnaṇ mahapphalataraṇ uddisitivā gahito sotāpanno pāṭipuggaliko sadakāgāmī ti, ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Saṅghe cittikāraṇ kātuṇ sakkontassa hi khīṇāsava dinnadānato uddisitivā gahite dussile pi dinnaṇ mahap-

¹ S. °sāmi.³ B. nisinnaṭṭh°.⁵ S. pūjitvā.⁷ B. S. nipaccakā°.⁹ B. °petvā.¹¹ B. adds pi.¹³ B. S. Buddhappamukho saṅgho.¹⁴ B. as note ¹³.¹⁵ B. omits.² B. uddissi°.⁴ S. °hetvā.⁶ S. °hitvā.⁸ B. kudāl°.¹⁰ C. pāto.¹² B. adds ti.¹⁶ S. omits.

phalataram eva. Yam pana vuttaṃ: “sīlavato kho mahārāja dinnam mahapphalaṃ no tathā dussīle”^{*} ti, taṃ idaṃ nayaṃ pahāya.

[256¹³] *Catasso kho imā¹ Ānanda dakkhināvisuddhiyo* ti imasmiṃ catukke datthabbaṃ.

[256¹⁴] *Dāyakato visujjhatī* ti mahapphalabhāvena visujjhatī. Mahapphalā hotī ti attho.

[256²⁰] “*Kalyāṇadhammo*” ti sucidhammo.²

[256²¹] *Pāpadhammo* ti³ lāmakadhammo.³†

[256²²] *Dāyakato visujjhatī*§ ti c’ ettha Vessantaramahārāja kathetabbo. So hi Jūjakabrāhmaṇassa|| dārake datvā pathaviṃ kamesi.

[256²⁴] *Paṭiggāhakato visujjhatī* ti ettha Kalyāṇanadīmukhadvāravāsiko⁴ kevatto kathetabbo. So kira Dīghasummattherassa⁵ tikkhattuṃ piṇḍapātaṃ datvā maraṇamañcake⁶ nippanno ayyassa maṇ³ Dīghasummattherassa⁵ dinnapiṇḍapāto uddharatī ti āha.

[256²⁹] *N’ eva dāyakato* ti ettha vaḍḍhamānavāsī luddako kathetabbo. So kira petadakkhiṇaṃ⁷ dento ekassa dussīlass’ eva tayo vāre adāsi. Tatiyavāre amanusso dussīlo maṃ vilumpatī⁸ ti viravi. Ekassa sīlavato⁹ bhikkhuno⁹ datvā pāpitakāle yev’ assa¹⁰ pāpuṇi.

[256³⁴] *Dāyakato c’ eva visujjhatī* ti ettha asadisadānaṃ kathetabbaṃ.

[257⁹] *Sā dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhatī* ti ettha yathā nāma cheko kassako¹¹ nissāraṃ¹² pi khettaṃ labhitvā samaye kasiṭvā paṇsuṃ apanetvā sārabījāni patitṭhapetvā rattin divaṃ

* Cf. A. I. 161.

† Cf. A. II. 80.

‡ Cf. PugA. 206.

§ Cf. DA. III. 1024.

|| Cf. Jā. VI. 521 ff.

¹ B. S. im’.

² B. adds na pāpadhammo.

³ B. omits.

⁴ B. Kalyāṇī nadi° vāsī; S. °vāsī.

⁵ B. S. Dīghasoma°.

⁶ B. S. °mañce.

⁷ B. pete dak°; S. matadak°.

⁸ B. vilumpatī.

⁹ B. sīlavantabhikkhuno; S. sīlavantassa bhikkhuno.

¹⁰ B. yevā ’ssa.

¹¹ S. kasako.

¹² B. ahāraṃ.

ārakkhe¹ pamādaṇ anāpajjanto aññassa sārakkhattato² adhi-katarāṇ dhaññaṇ labhati. Evaṇ sīlavā dussīlassa datvā pi phalaṇ mahantaṇ adhigacchatī ti. Iminā upāyena sab-bapadesu sujjanavisujjanaṇ³ veditabbaṇ.⁴

[257²²] *Vītarāgo vītarāgesū* ti ettha vītarāgo nāma anā-gāmi. Arahā pana ekantavītarāgo va, tasmā arahatā ara-hato dinnadānam eva aggo.⁵ Kasmā? Bhavālayassa bha-vapatthanāya abhāvato. Nanu ca⁶ khīnāsavo dānaphalaṇ na saddahatī ti; dānaphalaṇ saddahantā khīnāsavasadisā va⁷ na⁸ honti. Khīnāsavena katakammaṇ pana nicchanda-rāgattā kusalaṇ vā akusalaṇ vā na hoti kiriyatṭhāne⁹ tiṭṭhati. Ten' ev' assa dānaṇ aggaṇ hotī ti vadanti. Kiṇ pana Sammāsambuddhena Sāriputtattherassa dinnāṇ ma-happhalaṇ udāhu Sāriputtattherena Sammāsambuddhassa dinnan ti? Sammāsambuddhena Sāriputtattherassa dinnāṇ mahapphalan ti vadanti. Kasmā? Sammāsambuddhaṇ hi ṭhapetvā añño dānassa vipākaṇ jānituṇ samattho nāma n' atthi. Dānaṇ hi catūhi sampadāhi dātuṇ sakkontassa tasmiṇ yeva¹⁰ attabhāve vipākaṇ deti, tātr' imā¹¹ sampadā; deyyadhammassa dhammena samena paraṇ apīletvā uppan-natā, pubbacetanādivasena cetanāya mahantatā, khīnā-savabhāvena guṇātīrekatā, taṇ divasaṇ nirodhato vuṭṭhi-tabhāvena vatthusampannatā ti.

Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasuttaṇ dvādasamaṇ.

Vibhaṅgavaggo niṭṭhito catuṭṭho.

143.

[*Anāthapiṇḍikōvādasuttavaṇṇanā*]

[258¹] *Evaṃ me sutaṇ* ti Anāthapiṇḍikōvādasuttaṇ.

[258⁴] *Tattha bālhaḡilāno* ti adhimattagilāno* maraṇa-seyyaṇ upagato.

* Cf. DA. I. 212.

¹ S. ārakkhetvā.

² S. anārakkhakkhattato.

³ B. visujjana; S. dānavisujjana.

⁴ S. veditabbā.

⁵ S. aggaṇ.

⁶ B. S. omī.

⁷ B. omī.

⁸ C. omī.

⁹ B. kriya°.

¹⁰ S. adds ca.

¹¹ S. imā.

[258⁵] *Āmanesi* ti gahapatissa kira yāva pādā vahiṇsu, tāva divase divase¹ sakiṇ vā dvikkhattuṇ vā bikkhattuṇ vā buddhapatṭhānaṇ² akhaṇḍaṇ³ akāsi. Yattakaṇ c'⁴ assa Satthu upatṭhānaṇ ahosi, tattakaṇ yeva mahātherānaṇ. So ajja gamanapādassa⁵ pacchinnattā anutṭhānaseyyaṇ upagato sāsaṇaṇ pesetukāmo aññatarapurisaṇ āmanesi.

[258¹⁷] *Ten' upasankamī* ti bhagavantaṇ āpucchitvā suriyatthaṇgamavelāya upasankamī.

[259⁴] *Paṭikkamantī* ti osakkanti tanukā bhavanti.

[259⁴] *Abhikkamantī* ti abhivaḍḍhanti ottharanti⁶ balavatiyo honti.

[259⁸] *Abhikkamo 'sānaṇ paññāyati no paṭikkamo* ti yasmiṇ hi samaye māraṇantikā vedanā uppajjati uparivāte jalitaggi viya hoti. Yāva usmā na pariyaḍiyati tāva mahatā pi upakkamena⁷ na sakkā vupasametuṇ. Usmāya pana pariyaḍinnāya vupasamati.⁸ Ath' āyasmā Sāriputto cintesi: ahaṇ⁹ mahāseṭṭhiṇssa vedanā māraṇantikā na sakkā paṭibāhituṇ avasesā kathā niratthakā dhammakatham assa kathessāmī ti. Atha¹⁰ taṇ kathento *tasmāti*hā ti ādim āha. Tattha *tasmā* ti yasmā *cakkhun* tihi gāhehi ganhanto uppannaṇ māraṇantikavedanaṇ¹¹ paṭibāhituṇ samattho nāma n' atthi *tasmā*.

[259¹¹] *Na cakkhuṇ upādiyissāmī* ti cakkhuṇ tihi gāhehi na gaṇhissāmī.

[259¹²] *Na ca me cakkhunissitan* ti *viññāṇaṇ* c' āpi¹² me cakkhunissitaṇ na bhavissati.

[259²¹] *Na rūpaṇ* ti hetṭhā āyatanarūpaṇ kathitaṇ. Imasmiṇ ṭhāne sabbam pi kāmabhavarūpaṇ kathento, evam¹³ āha.

[261⁵] *Na idhalokaṇ* ti vasanaṭṭhānaṇ vā ghāsacchādanaṇ

¹ B. *omits*.

² S. Buddhūpa°.

³ S. *akkha*°.

⁴ S. p'.

⁵ B. °pādassa.

⁶ S. *otaranti*.

⁷ S. °kame.

⁸ S. °sammati.

⁹ S. *ayaṇ*.

¹⁰ B. *adds* naṇ.

¹¹ S. *adds* taṇ.

¹² S. *ca*.

¹³ C. *idaṇ*.

vā na *upādiyissāmī* ti attho. Idha¹ hi paccayesu aparitas-
saṃ atthaṃ kathitaṃ.

[261¹⁷] *Na paralokan* ti ettha pana manussalokaṃ ṭhapetvā
avasesā² paralokā³ nāma. Idaṃ asukadevaloke nibbattitvā⁴
asukatṭhāne visassāmi⁵ idaṃ nāma khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi⁶
nivāsessāmi pārupissāmī ti evarūpāya paritassanāya pahā-
natthaṃ vuttaṃ.

[261¹²] *Tam pi na upādiyissāmi na ca me tannissitaṃ viñ-
ñānaṃ bhavissatī* ti evaṃ tīhi gāhehi parimocetvā thero desa-
naṃ arahattanikuṭena niṭṭhapesi.

[261¹⁷] *Oliyasī*⁷ ti attano sampattiṃ disvā ārammanesu
bajjhasi⁸ alliyasī ti. Iti āyasmā Ānando ayam pi nāma
gaḥapati evaṃ saddho⁹ pasanno⁹ maranabhayassa¹⁰ bhāyati
añño ko na bhāyissatī ti maññamāno tassa gālhaṃ katvā
ovādaṃ dento¹¹ evam āha.

[261²⁷] *Na ca me evarūpī dhammā*¹² *kathā*¹² *sutapubbā* ti ayaṃ
upāsako Satthu santikā pi me evarūpī dhammakathā¹³ na
sutapubbā ti vadati.

Kiṃ Satthā evarūpaṃ¹⁴ sukhumaṃ gambhīrakāthaṃ na
kathetī ti? No na katheti. Evaṃ pana “cha ajjhattikāni
āyatanāni cha bāhirāni cha viññānakāye cha phassakāye
cha vedanākāye cha dhātuyo”^{*} pañcakkhandheṭṭ cattāro
arūpeṭṭ idhalokaṃ¹⁵ ca¹⁵ paralokaṃ¹⁵ ca¹⁵ dassetvā diṭṭhasuta-
mutaviññātavasena arahatte pakkhipitvā¹⁶ kathitakathā ete-
na¹⁷ na sutapubbā. Tasmā evaṃ vadati. Api c’ āyaṃ upā-
sako dānādhimutto¹⁸ dānābhirato buddhānaṃ santikaṃ gac-

* Cf. D. III. 243, 247; M. III. 216.

† Cf. D. III. 233.

‡ Cf. D. III. 224.

¹ S. idaṃ.

² B. sesā; S. seso.

³ S. °loko.

⁴ B. S. °tetvā.

⁵ B. bhavissāmi.

⁶ C. bhuj°.

⁷ C. B. S. Oliyasī.

⁸ B. pajj°.

⁹ S. saddhāsampanno.

¹⁰ S. °bhayaṃ.

¹¹ B. desento.

¹² dhammakathā.

¹³ B. kathā.

¹⁴ C. °rūpiṇ.

¹⁵ S. idhalokaparakalokaṃ.

¹⁶ B. S. °petvā.

¹⁷ B. omits.

¹⁸ B. S. omits.

chanto tucchahattho na gatapubbo purebhattanṇ gacchanto yāgukhajjakādīnaṇ¹ gāhāpetvā gacchati. Pacchābhattanṇ sappimadhuphāntādīni, tasmiṇ asati vālikaṇ gāhāpetvā Gandhakuṭṭiparivene okirati,² dānaṇ datvā³ Bodhisattagatiko kir' esa upāsako, tasmā bhagavā catuvīsati saṇvaccharāni upāsakassa yebhuyyena dānakatham eva kathesi: Upāsaka idaṇ dānaṇ nāma Bodhisattānaṇ gatamaggo mayhaṇ⁴ gatamaggo mayā sataṣaṣṣa-kappādhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni dānaṇ dinnaṇ, tvaṇ mayā⁵ gatamaggam eva anugacchasi ti. Dhammasenāpati-ādāyo mahāsāvaka pi attano attano⁶ santikaṇ āgatakāle dānakatham ev' assa kathenti. Ten' ev' āha: *na kho gahapati gihīnaṇ odātavasanānaṇ eva-rūpī dhammā⁷ kathā⁷ patibhātī* ti, idaṇ vuttaṇ hoti: gahapati⁶ gihīnaṇ nāma khettavatthuhiraññasuvaṇṇadāsīdāsaputtabhariyādisu* tibbo ālayo tibbaṇ nīkanti-pariyuṭṭhānaṇ tesā ettha ālayo na kātabbo⁸ nīkanti na kātabbā ti. Kathā na⁹ patibhātī⁹ na¹⁰ ruccati?

[262⁴] *Yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamī* ti kasmā upasaṅkamī? Tusitabhavane kir' assa nībbattamattass¹¹ eva tigāvutappamānaṇ suvaṇṇakkhandhaṇ viya vijjotamānaṇ¹² attabhāvaṇ¹³ uyyānavimānādisampattiṇ ca disvā mahatī ayaṇ mayhaṇ sampatti. Kin nu kho me manussapathe kammaṇ¹³ katan ti olokento tīsu ratanesu adhikāraṇ disvā cintesi: pamādatṭhānam idaṇ devattaṇ nāma, imāya hi me sampat-
tiyā modamānassa satisammoso pi¹⁰ siyā. Hand' āhaṇ¹³ gantvā mama Jetavanassa c' eva bhikkhusaṅghassa ca Tathāgatassa ca ariyamaggassa ca Sāriputtattherassa ca vaṇṇaṇ kathetvā tato āgantvā sampattiṇ anubhavissām¹¹ ti. So

* Cf. Nd. II. 154.

¹ S. °dīni.

² B. S. okirāpeti.

³ B. S. add sīlaṇ rakkhivā gehaṇ gato.

⁴ B. adds pi.

⁵ S. me.

⁶ S. omits.

⁷ S. dhammakathā.

⁸ C. kattabbo.

⁹ S. nappati°.

¹⁰ B. adds taṇ.

¹¹ S. °mattakass'.

¹² S. vijjotabhāvaṇ.

¹³ B. handa c' āhaṇ.

tathā akāsi. Taṇ dassetuṇ *atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko* ti ādi vuttaṇ.

[262⁸] Tattha “*isisaṅghanisevitan* ti bhikkhusaṅghanisevitaṇ.

[262¹⁰] Evaṇ paṭhamagāthāya Jetavanassa vaṇṇaṇ ka-thetvā idāni ariyamaggassa vaṇṇaṇ kathento¹ *kammaṇ vījā cā* ti ādim āha. Tattha *kammaṇ* ti maggacetanā. *Vījā* ti maggapaññā. *Dhammo* ti samādhipakkhiko² dhammo.³

[262¹⁰] *Sīlaṇ jīvitam uttaman* ti sīle patitṭhitassa jīvitam uttaman ti dasseti. Athavā *vījā* ti diṭṭhisankappā. *Dhammo*³ ti vāyāmasati samādhayo. *Sīlan* ti vācākammanā-jīvā. *Jīvitam uttaman* ti etasmiṇ sīle patiṭṭhitassa⁴ jīvitanaṃ uttamaṇ.

[262¹¹] *Etena maccā sujjhantī* ti etena aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena attā visujjhanti.

[262¹²] *Tasmā* ti yasmā maggena visujjhanti⁵ na gottadhanehi tasmā.

[262¹³] *Yoniso vicine dhamman* ti upāyena samādhipakkhiyaṇ dhammaṇ vicineyya.

[262¹³] *Evaṇ tattha visujjhantī* ti evaṇ tasmiṇ ariyamagge visujjhanti. Athavā *yoniso vicine dhamman* ti upāyena pañcakkhandhadhammaṇ vicineyya. *Evaṇ tattha visujjhantī* ti evaṇ tesu catūsu saccesu visujjhanti.

• [262¹⁴] Idāni Sāriputtassa⁶ therassa⁶ vaṇṇaṇ kathento *Sāriputto 'vā* ti ādim āha. Tattha *Sāriputto 'vā* ti avadhāraṇavacanaṇ. Etehi paññādihi Sāriputto 'va seyyo ti vadati.

[262¹⁴] *Upasamenā* ti kilesa-upasamena.

[262¹⁵] *Pāragato*⁷ ti nibbānagato.⁸ Yo koci nibbānaṇ patto bhikkhu, so *etāva paramo siyā*, na therena uttar⁷ itaro nāma atthī ti vadati. Sesaṇ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.”*

Anāthapiṇḍikōvādasuttaṇ paṭhaman.

* Cf. SA. I. 89, from which this passage varies but slightly.

¹ S. kathetvā.

² S. B. °kā.

³ S. °mā.

⁴ S. ṭhitassa.

⁵ B. S. sujjhanti.

⁶ B. S. Sāriputtattherassa.

⁷ B. pāraṇagato.

⁸ B. nibbānaṇ gato.

144.

[Channôvādasuttavaṇṇanā]

[263¹³] *Evam me sutan* ti Channôvādasuttaṇ.[263¹⁶] Tattha “*Channo*† ti evaṇ-nāmakō thero, na abhinikkhamanaṇ¹ nikkhantathero.¹[263¹⁹] *Paṭisallānā*² ti phalasamāpattito.[263²²] *Gilānapucchakā* ti gilānūpatṭhānaṇ nāma buddhapasatthaṇ³ buddhavannaṇ. Tasmā evam āha.[264¹¹] *Satthan* ti jīvitahāraṇasatthaṇ.⁴[264¹⁰] *Nāvakaṇkhāmī*⁵ ti icchāmi.[264²⁶] *Anupavajjan* ti anuppattikaṇ appaṭisandhikaṇ.[264³⁴] *Etaṇ maman* ti ādīni tanhāmānadiṭṭhiḡāhavasena vuttāni.[265²⁸] *Nirodhaṇ disvā* ti khayavayaṇ ñatvā.[265³⁰] *N’ etaṇ mama, n’ eso ’ham asmi, na me so attā ti samanupassūmi* ti aniccaṇ dukkhaṇ anattā ti samanupassāmi.[266⁴] *Tasmā* ti yasmā māraṇantikavedanaṇ⁶ adhivāsetuṇ asakkonto satthaṇ āharāmi⁷ ti vadati tasmā puthujjano āyasmā. Tena idam pi maṇasikaroḡi ti dīpeti.[266⁵] *Niccakappaṇ* ti niccakālaṇ.[266⁶] “*Nissitassā*† ti taṇhādiṭṭhihi nissitassa.”§

* =S. IV. 55 ff.

† *From here to p. 83 cf. SA. II. 371 ff. Channa is mentioned at D. II. 154; Vin. II. 21 ff., 88, 290, 292; III. 177; IV. 35 f., 47, 113, 141; S. III, 132 ff.; Thag. 69.*‡ *The passage is quoted at Netti, 65; Ud. 81; UdA. 398.*§ *Cf. SnA. 508.*¹ B. abhinikkhantathero.² *Text* pati°; B. patisallānā.³ B. omits; S. Buddhapasaṇṣitaṇ.⁴ B. jīvitāhā°; S. adds nāma.⁵ *See v.l. SA. II. 371, Na vā kankhamī. Text same as above.*⁶ S. maraṇa°.⁷ C. āharāmi; S. harāmi.

[266⁸] *Calitan* ti vipphanditaṇ hoti.

[266⁷] *Passaddhī* ti kāyacittapassaddhi¹ kilesapassaddhi nāma hoti ti attho.

[266⁷] “*Natī* ti tanhā.²

[266⁷] ‘*Natīyā asatī* ti bhavatthāya ālayanikanti pariyuṭṭhāne³ asati.

[266⁸] *Āgatigatī na hotī* ti paṭisandhivasena āgati nāma⁴ cutivasena gamanaṇ⁵ nāma na hoti.*

[266⁸] *Cutūpapāto* ti cavanavasena cuti-upapajjanavasena upapāto.”†

[266⁹] “*N’ ev’ idha na huraṇ na ubhayam antarenā* ti na⁶ idhaloke na paraloke na ubhayattha hoti.⁷

[266¹⁰] *Es’ ev’ anto dukkhassā* ti vaṭṭadukkhakilesadukkhassa ayam eva anto, ayaṇ paricchedo parivaṭumabhāvo⁸ hoti ti.⁹

Ayam eva hi ettha attho:—Ye pana na¹⁰ *ubhayam antarenā* ti vacanaṇ gahetvā antarā-bhavaṇ icchanti,”‡ tesāṇ uttaraṇ heṭṭhā vuttam eva.

[266¹⁵] “*Satthaṇ āharestī* ti jīvitahārakasatthaṇ āhari, kaṇṭhanāliṇ chindi. Ath’ assa tasmiṇ khane maraṇabhayaṇ okkami, gatinimittaṇ upaṭṭhāsi. So attano puthujjanabhāvaṇ űatvā saṇviggō vipassanaṇ paṭṭhapetvā, saṅkhāre pari-gaṇhanto arahattaṇ patvā; samasīsī hutvā parinibbāyi.”§

• [266²¹] *Sammukhā yeva anupavaṇṇatā vyākātā*¹¹ ti kiñcāpi idaṇ therassa puthujjanakāle vyākaraṇaṇ¹¹ hoti, etena pana vyākaraṇena¹¹ anantarāyam assa parinibbānaṇ ahosi. Tasmā bhagavā tadeva¹² vyākaraṇaṇ¹¹ gahetvā kathesi.

* Cf. UdA. 398. † Cf. SA. II. 72. ‡ Cf. UdA. 92.

§ Cf. SA. I. 183; II. 314. For samasīsī see PugA. 186; cf. Nett. 190.

¹ B. kāyacittassa pass°.

² B. adds nati.

³ B. °ṭṭhānesu.

⁴ B. adds na hoti.

⁵ S. gati.

⁶ S. n’ ev’.

⁷ S. adds ti.

⁸ S. pārimava°; SA. II. 373, paricchedavaṭumabhāvo.

⁹ B. omits.

¹⁰ SA. II. 373, UdA. 92 omit.

¹¹ B. S. byā°.

¹² B. S. tam eva.

[266²⁴] *Upavajjakulānī* ti upasaṅkamitabbakulānī. Iminā therō: bhante, evaṇ upaṭṭhākesu¹ ca upaṭṭhāyikāsu ca vij-jamānāsu, so bhikkhu tumhākaṇ sāsane² parinibbāyissatī ti pucchi.³

[266²⁵] Ath' assa bhagavā kulesu saṇsaggābhāvaṇ dīpento: *honti*⁴ *h'* *ete*⁵ *Sāriputtā* ti ādim āha. Imasmiṇ kira ṭhāne therassa kulesu asaṇsaṭṭhabbhāvo pākaṭo ahosi. Sesaṇ sab-battha uttānam evā ti.

Channôvādasuttaṇ dutiyaṇ.

145.

[Punṇôvādasuttavaṇṇanā]

[267¹] *Evam me sutaṇ* ti Punṇôvādasuttaṇ.^{6*}

[267³] Tattha *paṭisallānā*⁷ ti ekibhāvā.

[267¹⁴] *Tañ ce*† ti taṇ cakkhuñ c' eva rūpañ ca.

[267¹⁶] *Nandīsamudayā*⁸ *dukkhasamudayo*⁹ ti nandiyā taṇ-hāya sāmōdhānēna pañcakkhandhadukkhasa sāmōdhānaṇ hoti. Iti chasu dvāresu *dukkhaṇ samudayo* ti dvinnāṇ sac-cānaṇ vasena vaṭṭaṇ matthakaṇ pāpetvā dassesi. Dutti-yanaye nirodho maggo ti dvinnāṇ saccānaṇ vasena vivat-ṭaṇ matthakaṇ pāpetvā dassesi.

[268⁵] *Iminā ca tvaṇ Punṇā* ti pāṭi-ekko¹⁰ anusandhi. Evaṇ tāva vaṭṭavivaṭṭavasena desanaṇ arahatte pakkhipitvā,¹¹ idāni Punṇatheraṇ sattaṇ ṭhānesu sihanādaṇ nadāpetuṇ *iminā ca tvaṇ* ti ādim āha.

[268¹⁰] *Caṇḍā* ti duṭṭhā kībbisā.

[268¹⁰] *Pharusā* ti kakkhālā.¹²

* =S. IV. 60 ff.

† From here to end=SA. II. 373 ff. almost exactly.

¹ See v. ll. SA. II. 373; C. text, p. 1013, note 7.

² B. sāsanaṇ.

³ B. S. pucchati.

⁴ B. posanti.

⁵ S. h' etāni.

⁶ C. °ovādaṇ.

⁷ Text pati°; B. °lānā.

⁸ Text nandī°.

⁹ B. dukkhamudayo.

¹⁰ S. adds va.

¹¹ B. S. °petvā.

¹² S. °halā.

[268¹²] *Akkosissanti* ti dasahi akkosavatthūhi akkosissanti.

[268¹²] *Paribhāsissanti* ti: kiṃ samaṇo nāma tvaṃ? Idañ ca te idañ ca te karissāmā ti tajjessanti.

[268¹⁶] *Evam etthā* ti evaṃ mayham ettha bhavissati.

[268³⁴] *Daṇḍenā* ti catuhatthadaṇḍena¹ vā ghaṭikamug-garena vā.

[269³] *Satthenā* ti ekato dhārādina.

[269¹²] *Satthahāraṇaṃ pariyesanti* ti jīvitahāraṇaṃ satthaṃ pariyesanti. Idaṃ thero tatiyapārājikavatthusmiṃ* asubha-kathaṃ sutvā attabhāvena jigucchantaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ² satthahāraṇapariyesanaṃ sandhāy' āha.

[269¹⁷] *Damūpasamenā* ti ettha damo† ti indriyaṣaṇṇavarā-dinaṃ etaṃ nāmaṃ:—

“Saccena danto damasā upeto

Vedantagū vūsitabrahmacariyo”‡ ti

ettha hi indriyaṣaṇṇaro damo ti vutto. “Yadi saccā damā cāgā khantya³ bhiyyo na⁴ vajjati⁵”§ ti ettha paññā damo ti vuttā.⁶ “Dānena damena saṇyamenā⁷ saccavacanena⁸”|| ti ettha uposathakammaṃ damo ti vuttaṃ. Imasmiṃ pana sutte khanti-damo ti vedītabbā. Upasamo ti tass' eva ve-vacanaṃ.

[269¹⁹] *Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo* ti ko pan' esa Puṇṇo? Kasmā ca⁷ pan' ettha gantukāmo ahoṣi ti? Sunāparanta-vāsiko eva⁹ esa.⁹ Sāvatthiyaṃ pana asappāyavihāraṃ salakkhetvā tattha gantukāmo ahoṣi ti.¹⁰ Tatr' āyaṃ anupub-bikathā.¶

* Cf. Vin. III. 73 (Pārāj.).

† Cf. SA. I. 26: the same passages are quoted.

‡ S. I. 168=Sn. 463.

§ =S. I. 215=Sn. 189.

|| =D. I. 53=M. I. 404, 405.

¶ M. I. 379.

¹ B. S. °hatthena daṇ°.

² C. omits.

³ B. khantā.

⁴ B. omits; S. 'dha; Sn. 'dha.

⁵ S. vijjati.

⁶ B. vutto.

⁷ B. omits.

⁸ M. I. 404, 405; D. I. 53; SA. II. 374 have saccavajjena.

For other v. ll. see SA. II. 374, note 6.

⁹ B. S. eso.

¹⁰ B. S. omit.

Sunāparantaratthe kira ekasmiṃ vāṇijakagāme¹ ete dve bhātaro. Tesu kadāci jettḥo² pañcasakaṭasatāni gahetvā janapadaṃ gantvā bhaṇḍaṃ āharati, kadāci kanittḥo. Imasmiṃ pana samaye kanittḥaṃ ghare ṭhapetvā jettḥabhātiko pañcasakaṭasatāni gahetvā janapadacārikaṃ caranto anupub-bena³ Sāvattḥiṃ patvā Jetavanassa nātiddure sakaṭasatthaṃ⁴ nivāsetvā bhuttaṭpātarāso parijanaparivuto phāsukaṭṭhāne nisīdi.

Tena ca samayena Sāvattḥivāsino bhuttaṭpatarāsā uposa-thaṅgāni adhittāya suddhuttarāsāṅgā gandhapupphādihat-thā yena buddho yena dhammo yena saṅgho tanninnā tapponā tappabbhārā hutvā dakkhiṇadvārena nikkhamitvā Jetavanaṃ gacchanti. So te disvā: kahaṃ ime gacchanti ti? ekaṃ manussaṃ pucchi. Kiṃ tvaṃ ayyo⁵ na jānāsi? Loke Buddhadhammasaṅgharatanāni nāma uppannāni. Icceso mahājano Satthu santike dhammakathaṃ sotuṃ gacchatī ti. Tassa buddho ti vacanaṃ⁶ chavicammādīni chinditvā atṭhimiṇṇaṃ āhacca atṭhāsī. Ath' attano parijanaparivuto tāya paṭisāya saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā, Satthu madhurasarena dhammaṃ desentassa parisapariyante ṭhito dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajjāya cittaṃ uppādesi.

Atha Tathāgatena kālaṃ viditvā paṭisāya uyyojitāya⁷ Satthāraṃ upasaṅkimitvā vanditvā svātanāya nimantetvā dutiyadvase maṇḍapaṃ kāretvā, āsanāni pañṇāpetvā, buddhaṃ pamukkhassa saṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā,⁸ bhuttaṭpātarāso⁹ uposathaṅgāni adhittāya, bhaṇḍāgārikaṃ pakkosāpetvā: ettakaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ¹⁰ vissajjitaṃ¹¹ ettakaṃ¹¹ na¹¹ vissajjitaṃ¹² ti sabbaṃ ācikkhitvā: imaṃ sāpateyyaṃ mayhaṃ kanittḥassa dehi ti sabbaṃ niyyātetvā¹³ Satthu santike pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaparāyano¹⁴ ahoṣi.

¹ S. bāṇ°.

² B. jettḥo.

³ S. unupub°.

⁴ S. °sataṃ.

⁵ S. ayya.

⁶ B. adds sutvā.

⁷ S. °jetāya.

⁸ B. adds () ; S. adds bhattakiccāvasāne Bhagavā anumodanaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

⁹ S. bhatta°.

¹⁰ S. dhanaṃ.

¹¹ B. S. omit.

¹² S. visa°.

¹³ S. °detvā.

¹⁴ B. °yaṇo.

Ath' assa kammaṭṭhānaṇ manasikarontassa kammaṭṭhānaṇ na upatṭhāti. Tato cintesi: ayaṇ janapado mayhaṇ asap-pāyo. Yan nūn' āhaṇ Satthu santike kammaṭṭhānaṇ ga-hetvā sakaraṭṭham¹ eva gaccheyyan ti? Atha² pubbaṇha-samaye piṇḍāya caritvā. sāyaṇhasamaye³ paṭisallānā vuṭ-thahitvā, bhagavantaṇ upasaṅkamma,⁴ kammaṭṭhānaṇ ka-thāpetvā, satta sihanāde naditvā *pakkāmi*.⁵ Tena vuttaṇ: *Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo . . . pe . . . viharatī* ti.

Kattha pan' āyaṇ vihāsi ti? Catūsu ṭhānesu vihāsi: Sunāparantaraṭṭhaṇ tāva pavisitvā va Ambahaṭṭhapabbate⁶ nāma vasitvā,⁷ vāṇijagāmaṇ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Atha naṇ kaniṭṭhabhātā saṇjānitvā. bhikkhaṇ datvā: bhante, añ-ñattha agantvā idh' eva vasathā ti paṭiññaṇ kāretvā tatth' eva vasāpesi.

Tato Samuddagirivihāraṇ nāma agamāsi. Tattha aya-kantapāsāṇehi paricchinditvā katacaṅkamo atthi. Taṇ koci caṅkametuṇ⁸ samatto nāma n' atthi. Tattha samudda-vīciyo āgantvā ayakantapāsāṇesu paharitvā mahāsaddaṇ karonti. Therānaṇ⁹ kammaṭṭhānaṇ manasikarontāṇaṇ phā-suvihāro hotū ti, samuddaṇ nissaddaṇ¹⁰ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi.

Tato Mātulagiriṇ nāma agamāsi. Tattha sakunasāṅgho ussanno: rattiṇ ca divā ca saddo ekābandho ca¹¹ hoti.¹² Thero: imaṇ ṭhānaṇ aphāsukan ti, tato Makulakārāma-vihāraṇ¹³ nāma gato. So vāṇijagāmassa nātidūre nāccāsanne¹⁴ gamanāgamanasampanno vivitto appasaddo. Thero: imaṇ ṭhānaṇ phāsukan ti, tattha rattitṭhānadivatṭhānacaṅkama-nādiṇi kāretvā vassaṇ upagañchi.¹⁵ Evaṇ catūsu ṭhānesu vihāsi. •

¹ B. sakatṭhānam.² S. adds kho.³ C. sāyanhe; B. saya°.⁴ B. °kamitvā.⁵ B. pakkami.⁶ B. Ajjuhattha°; SA. II. 376, Abbha-hatthipabbataṇ.⁷ B. S. pavisitvā; SA. II. 376 patvā.⁸ B. S. °mituṇ.⁹ C. B. S. thero. For other v. l. see SA. II. 376, note 2.¹⁰ B. nisad°.¹¹ B. S. omīti.¹² S. ahosi.¹³ S. Makula°; SA. II. 376 Mankulavihāraṇ.¹⁴ B. naccāsanno.¹⁵ B. °gacchi.

Ath' ekadivasañ tasmiñ yeva antovasse pañcavāṇijakasa-
tāni¹: parasamuddañ gacchāmā ti nāvāya bhaṇḍañ pakkhi-
piṇsu.² Nāvārohanadivase³ therassa kaṇiṭṭhabhātā therañ
bhojetvā therassa santike sikkhāpadāni gahetvā vanditvā
gacchanto: bhante mahāsamuddo nāma asaddheyyo.⁴ Ane-
kantarāyo amhe āvajjeyyāthā ti vatvā, nāvāñ āruyhi. Nāvā
uttamajavena gacchamānā aññataradīpaṇḍapāpūni. Manus-
sā: pātarāsañ karissāmā ti dīpake otīṇṇā.⁵ Tasmiñ pana⁶
dīpe aññāñ kiñci n' atthi. Candanavanam eva ahosi. Ath'
eko vāsiyā rukkhāñ ākoṭṭetvā⁷ lohitaṇḍanabhāvañ ñatvā
āha: bho mayañ lābhatthāya parasamuddañ gacchāma, ito
ca uttarāñ lābho nāma n' atthi caturaṅgulamattā ghaṭikā
satasahassañ agghati. Hāretabbayuttakañ⁸ bhaṇḍañ hā-
retvā candanassa pūremā ti. Te tathā kariṇsu.⁹ Canda-
navane adbhavattā amanussā¹⁰ kujjhutvā: imehi amhākañ
candanavanañ nāsitañ. Ghātesāma¹¹ ne ti cintetvā: idh'
eva ghāṭitesu sabbañ vanañ ekañ kuṇapañ bhavissati.
Samuddamajjhe nesañ nāvāñ osīdissāmā¹² ti āhaṇsu.

Atha tesāñ nāvāñ āruyha muhuttañ gatakāle yeva uppā-
dikañ¹³ utthāpetvā¹⁴ sayam pi te amanussā bhayānakāni rū-
pāni dassayīṇsu. Bhītā manussā¹⁰ attano attano⁶ devatā
namassanti. Therassa kaṇiṭṭho Cullapunnakuṭumbiko¹⁵ may-
hañ bhātā avassayo hotū ti, therassa nāmañ¹⁶ saramāno¹⁵
atthāsi. Thero pi kira tasmiñ yeva¹⁷ khaṇe āvajjitvā¹⁸ tesāñ

¹ B. °vāṇijasatāni; S. pañcabā°.

² B. °pesuñ.

³ B. S. nāvārohana°.

⁴ B. appameyyo; S. appasiddhiyo.

⁵ S. otīṇṇā; SA. II. 376 uttiṇṇā.

⁶ B. S. omī.

⁷ S. ākoṭṭetvā.

⁸ B. tañ hāretabbakayu°.

⁹ B. kiri°.

¹⁰⁻¹⁰ C. in brackets.

¹¹ S. Ghaṭe°.

¹² S. osīdāpesāmā.

¹³ SA. II. 377, uppātikañ. For other v. ll. see SA. I. 54, note 4; SA. II. 377, note 1. For uppādikā cf. DhA. IV. 109.

¹⁴ S. upaṭṭha°.

¹⁵ B. Cūla°.

¹⁶ B. nāmassamāno.

¹⁷ C. omīts.

¹⁸ S. °jetvā.

vyasanuppattiṃ¹ ñatvā vehāsaṃ uppatitvā² abhimukho³ aṭṭhāsi. Amanussā therāṃ disvā: ayyo Puṇnatthero etī ti apakkamiṃsu⁴! Uppādikaṃ sannisīdi. Thero: mā bhāyathā ti. Te assāsetvā: kahaṃ gantukāmatthā? ti pucchi. Bhante ambhākaṃ sakatṭhānam eva gacchāmā ti āhaṃsu.⁵ Thero nāvaṃ⁶ thale⁷ akkamitvā⁸: etesaṃ icchitatṭhānaṃ gacchatū ti adhiṭṭhahi. Vāṇijā⁹ sakatṭhānaṃ gantvā taṃ pavattiṃ¹⁰ saputtadārakassa¹¹ ārocetvā: etha! therāṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmā ti. Pañcasatā pi¹² attano pañcamātugāmasatehi saddhiṃ tīsu saraṇesu patitṭhāya upāsakattaṃ pativedesuṃ.¹²

Tato nāvāya bhaṇḍaṃ otāretvā therassa' ekaṃ koṭṭhāsaṃ katvā: ayaṃ bhante tumhākaṃ koṭṭhāso ti āhaṃsu. Thero: mayhaṃ viṣuṃ koṭṭhāsakiccaṃ n' atthi. Satthā pana tumhehi diṭṭhapubbo? ti. Na diṭṭhapubbo bhante ti. Tena hi iminā Satthu maṇḍalamālaṃ karotha evaṃ Satthāraṃ passissathā ti. Te: sādhu bhante ti, tena ca koṭṭhāsena attano ca koṭṭhāsehi maṇḍalamālaṃ kātuṃ¹³ ārabhiṃsu.

Satthā pi kira¹⁴ āradhakālato paṭṭhāya paribhogāṃ akāsi. Ārakkhamanussā rattiṃ obhāsaṃ disvā: nāhesakkhā devatā atthi ti saññaṃ kariṃsu. Upāsakā maṇḍalamālaṃ ca bhikkhusaṅghassa ca senāsanaṇi niṭṭhapetvā dānasambhāraṃ sajetvā: kattaṃ bhante amhehi attano kiccaṃ. Satthāraṃ pakkosathā¹⁵? ti, therassa ārocesuṃ. Thero sāyaṇhasamaye¹⁶ jiddhiyā Sāvattiṃ patvā¹⁷: bhante vāṇijagāmaṇvāsino¹⁸ tumhe daṭṭhukāmā; tesāṃ anukampaṃ karoṭhā ti bhagavantaṃ yāci. Bhagavā adhiṇvāsesi. Thero bhagavato adhiṇvāsanaṃ viditvā sakatṭhānam eva paccāgato. “Bhagavā pi Ānandatheraṃ

¹ B. S. bya°.

² S. uppatitvā.

³ B. sammukhe; S. °khe.

⁴ B. pakka°.

⁵ B. omits.

⁶ S. nāvā.

⁷ C. paṇe; B. phale; SA. II. 377, nāv' angaṇe, with v. ll. phaṇe.

⁸ S. atikkam°.

⁹ S. adds ca.

¹⁰ S. pavuttiṃ.

¹¹ B. S. puttadārassa.

¹² S. °desesuṃ.

¹³ C. kātu.

¹⁴ B. kir' assa.

¹⁵ S. passathā.

¹⁶ C. B. sāyaṇha°.

¹⁷ C. gantvā.

¹⁸ S. bāṇi°.

āmantesi: Ānanda sve¹ Sunāparantavāṇijagāme² piṇḍāya carissāma. Tvaṇ ekūnapaṇcasatānaṇ bhikkhūnaṇ salākaṇ dehī ti. Thero: sādhu bhante ti. Bhikkhusanghassa tam atthaṇ ārocetvā: na piṇḍāya³ cārikā³ bhikkhū salākaṇ gaṇhantū’’* ti āha. Taṇ divasaṇ “Kundadhānathero pathamaṇ salākaṇ aggahesi.”† Vāṇijagāmaवासिनो pi⁴: sve⁵ kira Satthā āgamissatī ti gāmamajjhe maṇḍapaṇ katvā dānaggaṇ sajja-yiṇsu.

Bhagavā pāto va sarīrapaṭijagganaṇ katvā Gandhakūṭiṇ pavisitvā⁶ phalasamāpattiṇ appetvā nisīdi. Sakkassa paṇḍu-kambalasilāsanaṇ unham ahosi. So: kim idan ti? āvajjitvā⁷ Satthu Sunāparantagamaṇaṇ disvā Vissakammaṇ⁸ āmantesi: Tāta, ajja Bhagavā tiṇsamattāni⁹ yojanasatāni piṇḍacāraṇ¹⁰ gamissati.¹¹ Paṇcakūtāgārasatāni māpetvā Jetavanadvāra-koṭṭhakamatthake¹² gamanasajjāni katvā ṭhapehī ti. So tathā akāsi. Bhagavato kūṭāgāraṇ cutumukhaṇ ahosi, dvinnaṇ aggasāvakānaṇ¹³ dvimukhāni, sesāni ekamukhāni. Satthā Gandhakūṭito nikkhamma paṭipāṭiyā thapitakūtā-gāreṇu dhurakūtāgāraṇ¹⁴ pāvīsī. Dve aggasāvake ādiṇ katvā ekūnapaṇcabhikkhusatāni pi kūṭāgāragatāni¹⁵ ahesuṇ. Ekaṇ tucchakūtāgāraṇ ahosi. Paṇca pi kūṭāgārasatāni ākāse uppatiṇsu.

* Cf. AA. I. 265 f.

† Cf. A. I. 24; Ap. 81 f.; see also Pss. Brethren, p. 19. At AA. 266 he is called Konda°. He is also mentioned at M. I. 462; Ud. II. 8 and UdA. 122; DhA. III. 52-58.

¹ S. sve ’va.

² S. °parante bāni°.

³ C. bhacārikā; B. piṇḍacārikā; SA. II. 377, nappavārita-, with v. ll., note 2.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ S. sve va.

⁶ B. °etvā.

⁷ B. S. °etvā.

⁸ B. Visu°; S. Vissu°.

⁹ C. S. timattāni.

¹⁰ B. piṇḍacāraṇ.

¹¹ B. karissati.

¹² B. °koṭṭhamatthake.

¹³ B. °kāni.

¹⁴ S. varakūt°.

¹⁵ B. kūṭāgāraṇ gantvā nisinnā; S. ekūnapaṇcakūt°.

Satthā Saccabandhapabbataṇ¹ nāma patvā kūtāgāraṇ
ākāse ṭhapetvā² tasmiṇ pabbate Saccabandho nāma mic-
chādītthikatāpaso mahājanaṇ micchādītthiṇ uggaṇhāpento³
lābhaggayasaggapatto⁴ hutvā vasati. Abbhantare c'⁵ assa
antocātiyaṇ padīpo viya arahattassa upanissayo jalati. Taṇ
disvā: dhammaṇ⁶ assa⁶ kathessāmī ti gantvā dhammaṇ
desesi. Tāpaso desanāpariyosāne arahattaṇ pāpuni. Mag-
gen' ev' assa abhiññā āgatā. Ehibhikkhu hutvā iddhimaya-
pattacīvaradharo⁷ kūtāgāraṇ pāvīsi. Bhagavā kūtāgara-
gatehi pañcabhikkhusatehi⁸ saddhiṇ vāṇijagāmaṇ gantvā
kūtāgārāni adissamānakāni⁹ katvā vāṇijagāmaṇ pāvīsi.

Vāṇijā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṇ
datvā Satthāraṇ Makulakārāmaṇ¹⁰ nayiṇsu. Satthā¹¹ maṇḍa-
lamāṇ pāvīsi. Mahājano yāva: Satthā gattadarathaṇ¹²
paṭṭipassambhe¹³ ti¹³ tāva¹³ pātarāsaṇ katvā uposathaṅgāni
samādāya bahuṇ gandhaṇ ca pupphaṇ ca ādāya dhamma-
savanatthāya ārāmaṇ paccāgamāsi. Satthā dhammaṇ desesi.
Mahājanassa bandhanamokkho jāto. Mahantaṇ Buddha-
kolāhalaṇ ahosi. Satthā mahājanassa sāṅgahatthaṇ sati¹⁴
p' āhaṇ tatth' eva vasi. Arunaṇ pana Mahāgandhakūṭiyaṇ
yeva utthapesi. Tattha sati¹⁴ p' āhaṇ vasitvā vāṇijagāme
piṇḍāya caritvā, tvaṇ idh' eva vaśāhi ti Puṇṇatheraṇ nivat-
tetvā, antare Nammadā nadī* nāma atthi, tassā tīraṇ aga-
māsi. Nammadā nāgarājā Satthu paccuggamanaṇ katvā
nāgabhavanaṇ pavesetvā, tiṇṇaṇ ratanānaṇ sakkāraṇ akāsi.

* Jā. II. 344; IV. 394, 397.

¹ SA. II. 378 Saccabaddha°.

² S. SA. II. 378 ṭhapesi. ³ S. gaṇhā°.

⁴ B. lābhaggaṇpato; S. lābhayasaggapatto.

⁵ S. p'. ⁶ S. dhammassa.

⁷ B. *adds* hutvā. ⁸ B. pañcahi bhik°.

⁹ B. SA. II. 379 °mānāni.

¹⁰ B. Makulārāmaṇ; S. Makulakārāmaṇ; SA. II. 379
Mankulakārāmaṇ.

¹¹ B. *adds* maggaṇ desesi. Mahājanassa.

¹² S. bhattadara°. ¹³ C. °sambhetī ti. ¹⁴ S. kati.

Satthā tassa dhammaṃ kathetvā nāgabhavanā nikkhami. So: mayhaṃ bhante paricaritabbaṃ dethā ti yāci. Bhagavā Nammadānādītire padacetiyaṃ dassesi. Taṃ vīcisu¹ āgatāsu pithiyatī gatāsu vivariyati² mahāsakkarappattaṃ ahosi.

[269²⁵] Satthā tato nikkhamma Saccabandhapabbataṃ gantvā Saccabandham āha: tayā³ mahājano apāyamagge otārīto. Tvaṃ idh' eva vasitvā etesaṃ laddhiṃ vissajjāpetvā⁴ nibbānamagge patitṭhāpehī ti. So pi paricaritabbaṃ yāci. Satthā ghanapitthipāsāne allamattikā⁵ piṇḍamhi⁵ lañchanāṃ⁶ viya padacetiyaṃ dassesi. Tato Jetavanam eva gato. Etam⁷ atthaṃ sandhāya: *ten' ev' antaravassenā* ti ādi vuttaṃ.

[269²⁹] *Parinibbāyī* ti anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyī. Mahājano therassa sattadivasāni sarīrapūjaṃ katvā bahūni gandhakaṭṭhāni samodhānetvā sarīraṃ jhāpetvā dhātuyo ādāya cetiyam akāsi.

[269³⁰] *Sambahulā bhikkhū* ti therassa ālāhane thitabhikkhū. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Punnôvādasuttaṃ tatiyaṃ.

146.

[Nandakôvādasuttavaṇṇanā]

[270⁸] *Evam me sutā* ti Nandakôvādasuttaṃ.

[270¹⁷] *Tattha tena kho pana samayenā* ti bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiā yācito bhikkhunisaṅghaṃ uyyojetvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipādetvā⁹ *therā bhikkhū* vārena *bhikkhuniyo ovaḍantū* ti, saṅghassa bhāraṃ akāsi. Taṃ sandhāy' etaṃ vuttaṃ.

[270¹⁷] *Tattha pariyāyenā* ti vārena.

[270¹⁸] *Na icchātī* ti attano vāre sampatte dūraṃ gāmaṃ vā gantvā sūcikkammādīni vā ārabhitvā ayaṃ nāmassa papañ-

¹ C. B. vīcisu.

² B. ca dissati.

³ B. tathā.

⁴ B. S. visa°.

⁵ B. S. °mattikapin°.

⁶ S. lañca°.

⁷ C. tam.

⁸ C. °vādaṃ.

⁹ S. °pātāpetvā.

co¹ ti vadāpeti.² Imaṇ³ pana pariyāyena ovādaṇ⁴ bhagavā Nandakatherass^{*} eva kāraṇā⁵ akāsi. Kasmā ? Imāsaṇ hi bhikkhunīnaṇ therāṇ disvā cittaṇ ekaggaṇ hoti pasīdati. Tena tā tassa⁶ ovādaṇ paṭicchitukāmā⁷ dhammakathaṇ sotukāmā.⁸ Tasmā bhagavā Nandako attano vāre sampatte⁹ ovādaṇ¹⁰ dassati,¹⁰ dhammakathaṇ kathessatī ti vārena ovādam¹¹ akāsi. Thero pana attano vāraṇ na karoti. Kasmā¹² ti ce ? Tā kira bhikkhuniyo pubbe therassa Jambudīpe rajjaṇ kārentassa orodhā ahesuṇ. Thero pubbenivāsañāpēna taṇ kāraṇaṇ ñatvā cintesi: maṇ imassa bhikkhunīsaṅghassa majjhe nisinnaṇ upamāyo ca kāraṇāni ca āharitvā dhammaṇ kathayamānaṇ disvā añño pubbenivāsañānalābhī bhikkhu imaṇ kāraṇaṇ oloketvā āyasmā Nandako yāvajjadivasā¹³ orodhe na vissajjeti.¹⁴ Sobhat' āyasmā orodhaparivuto ti vattabbaṇ maññeyyā¹⁵ ti. Etam atthaṇ sampassamāno thero attano vāraṇ na karoti.

[270¹⁹] Imāsaṇ ca kira bhikkhunīnaṇ therass' eva desanā¹⁶ sappāyā bhavissatī ti ñatvā *atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṇ*¹⁷ *Nandakaṇ*¹⁷ āmantesi. Tāsaṇ pana bhikkhunīnaṇ pubbe tassa orodhabhāvajānanatthaṇ idaṇ vatthuṇ.

Pubbe kira Bārāṇasiyaṇ pañcadāsāsātāni¹⁸ ca¹⁹ pañcadāsīsatāni cā ti jaṅghasahassaṇ ekato va kammaṇ katvā ekasmiṇ ṭhāne vasi. Ayaṇ Nandathero tasmiṇ kāle jetṭhakadāso

* *Mentioned also at A. I. 25, 193; IV. 358; see Pss. Br., p. 178.*

¹ B. sampatto.

² S. °pesi.

³ B. idaṇ.

⁴ B. S. ovādanaṇ.

⁵ S. bhāraṇ.

⁶ S. therassa.

⁷ B. sampatī°.

⁸ C. *has these two words in brackets.*

⁹ S. *adds* va.

¹⁰ B. ovādessati.

¹¹ B. ovādanaṇ.

¹² C. Taṇ kasmā.

¹³ S. *adds* pi.

¹⁴ S. visa°.

¹⁵ B. maññeyyun.

¹⁶ S. dhammadesanā.

¹⁷ C. āyasmantanandakaṇ.

¹⁸ C. °dāsāsātāni.

¹⁹ C. B. *omit.*

hoti. Gotamī jetṭhakadāsī. Sā¹ jetṭhakadāsassa pādapari-
cārikā ahosi paṇḍitā vyattā.² Jaṅghasahassam pi puñña-
kammaṇ karontaṇ ekato va³ karoti. Atha vassūpanāyika-
samaye⁴ pañca paccekabuddhā Nandamūlapabbhārato Isi-
patane otarivā nagare piṇḍāya caritvā Isipatanam eva
gantvā: vassūpanāyikakuṭiyā⁵ atthāya hatthakammaṇ yā-
cissāmā tī cīvaraṇ pārupitvā sāyanhasamaye nagaraṇ pavi-
sitvā setṭhissa gharadvāre atthaṇsu. Jetṭhakadāsī kuṭaṇ
gahetvā udakatitthaṇ⁶ gacchantī paccekabuddhe nagaraṇ
pavisante addasa. Setṭhi tesāṇ āgatakāle⁷ kāraṇaṇ⁸ sutvā:
amhākaṇ okāso n' atthi gacchantū tī āha. Atha te nagarā
nikkhamante jetṭhakadāsī kuṭaṇ gahetvā pavisanti disvā
kuṭaṇ otāretvā vinditvā onamitvā⁹ mukhaṇ pidhāya: ayyā
nagaraṇ pavitṭhamattā va nikkhantā: kin nu kho ti ? pucchi.
Vassūpanāyikakuṭiyā hatthakammaṇ yācituṇ āgamimhā ti.
Laddhaṇ bhante ti. Na laddhaṇ upāsike ti. Kiṇ pana sā
kuṭi issareh' eva kātābbā duggatehi pi sakkā kātun ti ?
Yeṇa kenaci sakkā ti. Sādhū bhante mayaṇ karissāma sve
mayhaṇ bhikkhaṇ¹⁰ ganhathā ti nimantetvā udakaṇ netvā
puna kuṭaṇ gahetvā āgamma titthamagge thatvā āgatāgatā⁷
avasesadāsiyo etth' eva hoṭhā ti vatvā sabbāsaṇ āgatakāle
āha. Ammā⁸ kiṇ niccam eva parassa dāsakammaṇ karissatha
udāhu dāsabhāvato muccituṇ icchathā ti ? Ajj' eva muc-
cituṇ icchāma ayye ti. Yadi evaṇ mayā pañca pacceka-
buddhā hatthakammaṇ alabhantā svātanāya nimantitā tum-
hākaṇ sāmikehi ekadivasaṇ hatthakammaṇ dāpethā tī. Tā:
sādhū ti sampatīcchitvā sāyaṇ aṭavito⁹ āgatakāle sāmikānaṇ
ārocesuṇ. Te: sādhū ti jetṭhakadāsassa gehadvāre sannip-
atiṇsu. Atha ne jetṭhakadāsī: svātanāya¹⁰ paccekabud-
dhānaṇ hatthakammaṇ dethā ti. Ānisaṇsaṇ ācikkhitvā ye

* Cf. Divy, 18, 489.

¹ S. omits.

² B. bya°.

³ B. S. omit.

⁴ S. °titthaṇ.

⁵ B. S. āgatakāraṇaṇ.

⁶ B. onamitvā; S. onametvā.

⁷ B. S. āgatā.

⁸ B. amma. ⁹ B. aṭṭa°.

¹⁰ C. sve tātā.

pi na kātukāmā te gālḥena ovādena tajjetvā paṭicchāpesi. Sā punadivase paccekabuddhānaṃ bhattaṃ datvā sabbesaṃ dāsaputtānaṃ¹ saññaṃ adāsi. Te tāvadeva araññaṃ pavasi-
tvā dabbasambhāre* samodhānetvā sataṃ sataṃ hutvā eka-
kaṃ kuṭiṃ ekakaṃ² caṅkamanādi² parivāraṃ katvā mañ-
capīṭhapāṇiyaparibhojanīyabhājanādini³ ṭhapetvā pacceka-
buddhe temāsaṃ tattha vasanatthāya paṭiññaṃ* kāretvā
vārabbhikkhaṃ paṭṭhapesuṃ. Yo attano vāradivase na sak-
koti. Tassa jeṭṭhakadāsī sakagehato niharitvā⁴ deti. Evaṃ
temasaṃ jaggitvā jeṭṭhakadāsī ekekaṃ⁵ dāsaṃ⁶ ekekaṃ sātakaṃ
vissajjāpesi.⁷ Pañcathūlasātakasatāni ahesuṃ. Tāni pari-
vattāpetvā pañcannaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ ticcivārāni katvā
adāsi. Paccekabuddhā yathāphāsukaṃ agamaṃsu. Te⁸ pi
jaṅghasahassaṃ⁹ ekato kusalaṃ katvā kāyassa bhedā devaloke
nibbattiṃsu.¹⁰ Tāni pañcamātugāmasatāni kālana kālaṃ tesāṃ
pañcannaṃ purisasatānaṃ gehe honti. Kālana kālaṃ sabbāpi
jeṭṭhakadāsaputtass' eva gehe honti. Ath' ekasmiṃ kāle
jeṭṭhakadāsaputto devalokā¹¹ cavitvā rājakūle nibbatto. Tā
pi pañcasatā devakaññā mahābhogakulesu nibbattitvā¹² tassa
rajjē ṭhitassa gehaṃ agamaṃsu. Etena niyāmeṇa saṃsa-
rantiyo amhākaṃ bhagavato kāle Koliyanagare¹³ Devadaha-
nagare ca khattiyakulesa nibbattā. Nandakathero¹⁴ pabba-
jītvā arahattaṃ patto. Jeṭṭhakadāsīdhitā vayam āgamma
Sudhodanamahārājassa aggamahesiṭṭhāne ṭhitā. Itarāpi
tesāṃ tesāṃ⁵ rājaputtānaṃ yeva gharāṃ gatā. Tāsaṃ sāmī-
kā pañcasatarājakumārā udakacumbaṭakalahe¹⁵ Satthu dham-
madesanaṃ sutvā pabbajitā. Rājadhītarō tesāṃ ukkaṇṭha-

* Cf. DhA. II. 114.

¹ B. dāsakaput°.

² C. sacaṇ°; B. ekakacaṇ°.

³ S. °paribhojanīyādini.

⁴ B. S. āhaitvā.

⁵ B. omits.

⁶ B. omits; S. dāsiṃ.

⁷ S. visa°.

⁸ C. B. te.

⁹ S. °sahassā.

¹⁰ C. nibbatti.

¹¹ B. °lokato.

¹² B. °tetvā.

¹³ S. adds ca.

¹⁴ B. adds pi.

¹⁵ B. °cumbitaka°; S. °cumbiṭaka°.

natthaṇ sāsanaṇ pesesuṇ. Te¹ ukkanṭhite Bhagavā Kuṇā-
adahaṇ* netvā sotāpattiṭṭhale patiṭṭhapetvā mahāsamaya-
divase arahatte patiṭṭhāpesi. Tā pi pañcasatā rājadhitaro
nikkhamitvā Mahāpajāpatiyā santike pabbajjisu.

[270²³] *Ayam āyasmā Nandako ettāvata*² *bhikkhuniyo* ti
evam etaṇ vatthuṇ veditabbaṇ.³

[271⁴] *Rājakārāmo* ti Pasenadinā kārīto nagarassa dak-
khiṇadisaḥbhāge⁴ thūpārāmasadise thāne vihāro.

[272⁴] *Sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṇ* ti hetunā kārāṇena vipas-
sanāpaññāya yāthāvasarasato diṭṭhaṇ.

[273³⁵] *Tajjaṇ tajjaṇ* ti taṇsabhāvaṇ taṇsabhāvaṇ. Atthato
pana taṇ taṇ paccayaṇ paṭicca tā tā vedanā uppajjantī ti
vuttaṇ hoti.

[274⁸] Pagev' assa *chāyā* ti mūlādini nissāya nibbattā.
Chāyā paṭhamataraṇ yeva aniccā.

[274³³] *Anupahacca* ti anupaharivā.⁵ Tattha maṇsaṇ
piṇḍaṇ piṇḍaṇ katvā cammaṇ alliyāpento *maṇsakāyaṇ* upa-
hanṭi⁶ nāma, cammaṇ vaṭṭaṇ⁷ katvā maṇse alliyāpento
*cammakāyaṇ*⁸ upahantī⁶ nāma, etaṇ akatvā.

[274³⁴] *Vilimaṇ*⁹ *nahārū*⁹ *bandhanan* ti sabbaṇ¹⁰ camme¹⁰
laggaṇ¹⁰ vilimamaṇsam¹¹ eva.

[275²⁰] *Antarā*¹² *kilesasaṇṇyojanaṇ bandhanan* ti sabbaṇ
antarā¹³ kilesam eva sandhāya vuttaṇ.

[275²²] *Satta kho pan' ime* ti kasmā āha ?¹⁴ Yā¹⁵ hi¹⁵ esā
paññā kilese *saṇchindatī*¹⁶ ti vuttā. Sā na ekikā va attano
dhammatāya saṇchindituṇ¹⁶ sakkoti.¹⁷ Yathā pana kuṭhārī¹⁸

* Cf. Vism. 416.

¹ B. Bhagavā.

² S. ettāva.

³ B. S. dīpetabbaṇ.

⁴ C. dakkhiṇānu disā°.

⁵ C. °hanitvā.

⁶ B. S. upahanati.

⁷ B. bandhaṇ bandhaṇ; S. baddhaṇ baddhaṇ.

⁸ B. maṇsakāyaṇ.

⁹ B. S. vilimaṇsanahārū.

¹⁰ S. sabbacammalaggaṇ.

¹¹ B. vilīpanamaṇsam; S. vilimaṇsam.

¹² S. antaraṇ.

¹³ B. S. antaraṇ.

¹⁴ B. adds ti.

¹⁵ B. omits.

¹⁶ B. chind°.

¹⁷ B. na sak°.

¹⁸ B. kumārī.

na attano dhammatāya chejjaṇ chindati. “Purisassa tajaṇ vāyamaṇ paṭicca¹”^{*} chindati. Evaṇ na vinā chahr² bojjaṇgehi paññā kilese chindituṇ sakkoti, tasmā evam āha.

[276¹⁸] *Tena hi* ti yena kāraṇena tayā cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni cha bāhirāni cha viññāṇakāye dīpōpamaṇ³ rukkhōpamaṇ gāvūpamaṇ⁴ ca dassetvā sattahi bojjaṇgehi āsavakkhayena desanā niṭṭhapitā.⁵ *Tena* kāraṇena *tvay sve pi tā bhikkhuniyo ten’ eva ovādena ovadeyyāsi* ti.

[277¹⁶] *Sā sotāpannā* ti yā sā guṇehi sabbapaccchimkā sā sotāpannā. Sesā pana sakadāgāmi⁶-anāgāminiyo ca khīṇasavā ca. Yadi evaṇ kathaṇ *paripunnasāṅkappā* ti? Ajjhāsayaṇāpāripūriyā. Yassā hi bhikkhuniyā evam ahosi: Kadā nu kho ahaṇ ayyassa Nandakassa dhammadesanaṇ suṇantī⁷ tasmiṇ ñeva āsane sotāpattiphalāṇ sacchikareyyan ti? Sā⁸ sotāpattiphalāṇ sacchākāsi. Yassā ahosi: sakadāgāmiphalāṇ anāgāmiphalāṇ arahattan⁹ ti,⁹ sā⁹ arahattaṇ sacchākāsi. Ten’ āha Bhagavā: “*attamanā c’ eva paripunnasāṅkappā cā*”[†] ti.

Nandakôvādasuttaṇ catutthaṇ.

147.

[Cūlarāhulôvādasuttavaṇṇanā]

[277²⁰] *Evaṁ me sutaṇ* ti Rāhulôvādasuttaṇ.†

[277²³] Tattha “*vimuttiṇparipācanīyā*”[§] ti vimuttiṇ⁹ paripācentī⁹ ti⁹ vimuttiṇparipācanīyā.¹⁰

* =A. I. 207.

† Cf. M. I. 192, 200; S. I. 80.

‡ =S. IV. 105; cf. M. Sutta 62; S. II. 244 ff.; III. 135 ff.; Sn. 335 ff.; Vin. I. 81, A. I. 24, II. 164; Pss. Br., p. 183.

§ From here to ¶, p. 99=SA. II. 391 ff., and to ‡, p. 98=UdA. 220 f. Textual passage is quoted at DA. I. 50 f.

¹ B. S. paṭicca’ eva.

² B. sattahi.

³ S. padī°.

⁴ S. gāvūp°.

⁵ B. ṭhapitā; S. niṭṭhapitā.

⁶ S. °gāmini.

⁷ B. suṇetun ti.

⁸ B. so.

⁹ B. omits.

¹⁰ B. vimuttiyā pari°.

[277²⁴] *Dhammā* ti pannarasadhammā.¹ Te saddhindriyādīnaṃ² visuddhikāraṇavasena veditabbā. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: 'Assaddhe³ puggale parivajjayato, saddhe puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato, pasādaniye⁴ suttante paccavekkhato ti.⁵ Imehi tihākārehi saddhindriyaṃ visujjhati. Kusite⁶ puggale parivajjayato, āraddhaviriye puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato sammappadhāne paccavekkhato ti.⁵ Imehi tihākārehi viriyindriyaṃ visujjhati. Mutthassatipuggale parivajjayato, upatṭhitasatipuggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato satipatṭhāne paccavekkhato. Imehi tihākārehi satindriyaṃ visujjhati. Asamāhite puggale parivajjayato, samāhite puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato jhānavimokkhe paccavekkhato. Imehi tihākārehi samādhindriyaṃ visujjhati. Doppaññe puggale parivajjayato, paññāvante puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato gambhīraṃ ñānacariyaṃ paccavekkhato. Imehi tihākārehi paññindriyaṃ visujjhati. Iti (ime) pañca puggale parivajjayato, pañca puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato pañcasuttantakkhandhe paccavekkhato. Imehi pannarasahi¹ ākārehi imāni pañcindriyāni visujjhantī^{*} ti.

Apare pi pannarasadhammā¹ vimutti-paripācāniyā, saddhādīni.⁷ Pañc' imāni indriyāni: aniccasaññā anicce, dukkhasaññā dukkhe, anattasaññā, pahānasaññā, virāgasaññā ti. Imā pañca nibbedhabhāgiyā saññā Meghiyattherassa† kathitā kalyāṇamittādayo⁸ pañcadhammā ti.‡

Kāya pana velāya bhagavato etad ahoṣi ti: Paccūsasamayā lokāṃ volokentassa.

[280⁹] *Anekāni devatāsahassāni* ti āyasmatā Rāhulena Padumuttarassa Bhagavato pādamūle Pālitanāgarājekāle pat-

* = Pts. II. 1 f. quoted at UdA. 220-221.

† Cf. Ud. IV. 1; A. IV. 354 ff.; Thag., p. 10; DhP. 33, 34; DhA. I. 287.

‡ To here from §, p. 97=UdA. 220 f.

¹ S. paṇṇa°.

³ B. asaddhe.

⁵ B. S. omī.

⁷ C. saddhā.

² S. °dīni.

⁴ S. °nīye.

⁶ C. B. kusite.

⁸ B. S. °mittatādayo.

thanāṇ ṭhapentena^{1*} saddhiṇ. Patthanāṇ-ṭhapitadevatā¹ yeva tā.² Tāsu pana kāci bhummaṭṭhakādevatā, kāci antalikkhaṭṭhakā³ rājikā,⁴ kāci cātummahārājikā,⁵ kāci devaloke,⁶ kāci Brahmaloce nibbattā. Imasmiṇ pana divase sabbā ekasmiṇ⁷ ṭhāne⁷ Andhavanasmīṇ yeva sannipatitā.†

[280¹⁰] *Dhammacakkhun* ti Upāliovāda†-Dīghanakhasuttesu⁸ paṭhamamaggo dhammacakkhun ti vutto. Brahmāyusutte|| tīṇi phalāni. Imasmiṇ sutte cattāro maggā cattārī ca phalāni dhammacakkhun ti vedītabbāni. Tattha hi kāci devatā sotāpannā ahesuṇ, kāci sakadāgāmi⁹-anāgāmi⁹-khināsavā. Tāsaṇ ca pana devatānaṇ ettakā¹⁰ ti gaṇanavasena paricchedo n' atthi. Sesaṇ sabbattha uttānam evāti.¹¹¶

Rāhulōvadasuttan pañcamāṇ.

148.

[Chachakkasuttavanṇanā]

[280¹²] *Evam me sutan* ti Chachakkasuttan.¹¹

[280¹⁶] Tattha ādikalyāṇan ti ādimhi kalyāṇaṇ bhaddakaṇ niddosaṇ katvā desissāmi.¹² Majjha¹³-pariyosānesu pi es' eva nayo. Iti Bhagavā ariyavaṇsaṇ navahi Mahāsatiṭṭhānaṇ** sattahi Mahā-assapuraṇ†† sattahi yeva padehi thomesi. Imaṇ¹⁴ pana suttan navahi padehi thomesi ti.⁴

* AA. I. 251. † AA. I. 259. ‡ M. Sutta 56.

§ M. Sutta 74. || M. Sutta 91.

¶ *To here from §, p. 97=SA. II. 391 f. almost exactly.*

** D. II. 290 ff. †† M. Sutta 39.

¹ B. paṭh°.

² B. devatā; S. omits.

³ B. °likkhakā; S. °likkhitā.

⁴ B. S. omits.

⁵ B. cātumahā°.

⁶ S. °lokā.

⁷ B. S. ekathāne.

⁸ B. adds Āsapisupamasuttesu.

⁹ S. °gāminī.

¹⁰ C. ettikā.

¹¹ C. chachakkaṇ.

¹² B. S. desess°.

¹³ B. majjhima.

¹⁴ B. idaṇ.

[280²²] *Veditabbānī* tī saha vipassanena¹ maggena¹ jānītabbānī. Manāyatanena tebhūmikacittam² eva kathitaṇ. Dhammāyatanena bahiddhā tebhūmakadhammā² ca. Manoviññānena ṭhapetvā dve³ pañcaviññānāni sesaṇ dvāvīsatividhaṇ⁴ lokiyavipākacittaṇ. Phassavedanā yathāvuttavipākaviññānasampayuttā va.

[282¹¹] *Taṇhā* tī vipākavedanāpaccayā javanakkhane uppannatanhā.

[282¹⁴] *Cakkhuṇ*⁵ *attā* tī pāṭiyekko⁶ anusandhi. Hetthā kathitānaṇ⁷ hī dvinnāṇ saccānaṇ anattabhāvadassanattaṇ ayaṇ desanā āradhā.

[282¹⁴] Tattha *na uppaṇṇatī*⁸ tī na yujjati.

[282¹⁶] *Vetī* tī vigacchati mrujjhati.

[284⁹] *Ayaṇ kho pana bhikkhave* ti ayam pi pāṭiyekko⁶ anusandhi. Ayaṇ hī⁹ desanā tiṇṇaṇ gāhānaṇ vasena vaṭṭaṇ dassetun āradhā. Dukkhaṇ samudayo ti dvinnāṇ saccānaṇ vasena vaṭṭaṇ dassetun ti pi vadanti yeva.

[284¹⁰] *Etaṇ mamā* ti ādisu taṇhāmānadiṭṭhigāhā va vedītabbā.

[284¹¹] *Samanupassatī* ti gāhattayavasena passati. Evaṇ vaṭṭaṇ dassetvā idāni tiṇṇaṇ gāhānaṇ paṭipakkhavasena¹⁰ nirodho maggo ti. Imesaṇ vā dvinnāṇ saccānaṇ vasena vivaṭṭaṇ dassetun *ayaṇ kho panā* ti ādim āha.

[284²⁵] *N' etaṇ mamā* ti¹¹ ādīni taṇhādīnaṇ paṭisedhavaccānāni.

[284²⁶] *Samanupassatī* ti aniccaṇ dukkham anattā ti passati. Evaṇ vivaṭṭaṇ dassetvā idāni tiṇṇaṇ anusayānaṇ vasena puna vaṭṭaṇ dassetun *cakkhuṇ ca bhikkhave* ti ādim āha.

[285⁷] Tattha *abhinandatī* ti ādīni taṇhādiṭṭhivasen' eva vuttāni.

[285⁸] *Anusetī* ti appahīno hoti.

¹ S. vipassanāmaggena.

² C. tebhūmaka°.

³ S. dvi.

⁴ B. S. bāvi°.

⁵ B. S. cakkhu.

⁶ B. pāṭi-ekko.

⁷ B. kathitāni.

⁸ B. S. upapa°.

⁹ S. omits.

¹⁰ S. °kkhepavasena.

¹¹ S. adds mamā ti.

[285³⁵] *Dukkhaṣṣā* ti vaṭṭadukkhakilesadukkhassa. Evaṇ
tiṇṇaṇ anusayānaṇ vasena vattaṇ kathetvā idāni tesāṇ pati-
pakkhavasena¹ vivaṭṭaṇ dassento puna *cakkhuñ cā* ti ādim
āha.

[286¹⁵] *Avijjaṇ pahāyā* ti vaṭṭamūlakaṇ² avijjaṇ jahitvā.³

[286¹⁵] *Vijjaṇ* ti arahattamaggavijjaṇ uppādetvā.

[286¹⁶] *Thānam etaṇ vijjati* ti ettakena⁴ kathāmaggena
vaṭṭavivaṭṭavasena desanaṇ matthakaṇ pāpetvā puna tam
eva sampiṇḍetvā dassento, *evaṇ passaṇ bhikkhave* ti ādim āha.

[287^e] *Saṭṭhimattānaṇ bhikkhūnaṇ* ti ettha anacchariyam
etaṇ yaṇ⁵ samayaṇ⁵ Tathāgate desente saṭṭhibhikkhū
arahattaṇ pattā. Imaṇ hi suttaṇ Dhammasenāpatimhi
kathente pi saṭṭhibhikkhū arahattaṇ pattā, Mahā-Moggal-
lāne kathente pi, asītimahātheresu kathentesu pi⁶ pattā⁶
eva.⁷ Etam pi anacchariyaṇ. Mahābhinnāpattā hi te sā-
vakā.

Aparabhāge pana Tambapaṇṇidīpe Maliyadevatthero^{8*}
nāma hetthā Lohapāsāde imaṇ suttaṇ kathesi. Tadā pi
saṭṭhibhikkhū arahattaṇ pattā. Yathā ca⁹ Lohapāsāde evaṇ
thero mahāmaṇḍape pi⁹ imaṇ suttaṇ kathesi. Mahāvī-
hārā nikkhamitvā¹⁰ cetiyapabbataṇ gato. Tathā¹¹ pi kathesi.
Tato Sākiyavaṇṣavihāre¹² Kūṭālivihāre Antarasobbhe Mu-
tiṅgaṇe¹³ Vātakapabbate¹⁴ Pācīnagarake Dīghavāpiyaṇ Lo-
kaṇḍare¹⁵ Gamaṇḍavāle¹⁶ kathesi. Tesu pi thānesu saṭṭhi

* Mhvs. p. 262.

¹ B. S. paṭikkhepavasena.

² B. S. °mūlikaṇ.

³ B. pajahi°.

⁴ B. S. °ken° eva.

⁵ B. yaṇ sayam eva; S. yamussaṇ.

⁶ B. omits.

⁷ B. evaṇ.

⁸ B. S. Māleyya°.

⁹ S. omits.

¹⁰ S. adds pana thero.

¹¹ B. tathā.

¹² B. °caṇkavihāre; S. °vaṇkavihāre.

¹³ B. S. Muttāṅgaṇe.

¹⁴ B. Hitaṇkapa°; S. Pātaka°.

¹⁵ B. S. Lokakandare.

¹⁶ B. Nomaṇḍalatale; S. Gāme Meṇḍatale.

saṭṭhi bhikkhū arahattaṃ pattā. Tato nikkhamitvā pana
thero Cittalapabbataṃ¹ gato. Tadā ca Cittalapabbatavihāre¹
atirekasatthivasso mahāthero. Mahāpokkharameyaṃ² Kuru-
vakatitthaṃ nāma paṭicchannatthānaṃ atthi. Tattha therō:
nahāyissāmi³ ti oṭṭho. Devathero⁴ tassa santikaṃ⁴ gantvā:
nahāpemi³ bhante ti āha. Thero paṭisanthāren' eva Mali-
yadevo⁵ nāma atthi ti vandanti. So: ayan bhavissatī ti
ñatvā: tvaṃ devo ti āha. Āma bhante ti. Satthivassaddhā-
naṃ⁶ me āvuso koci sarīraṃ hatthena phusituṃ⁷ nāma na
labhi.⁸ Tvaṃ pana nahāpehi³ ti uttaritvā tīre nisīdi. Thero
sabbāṃ⁹ hatthapādāḍiparikammaṃ¹⁰ katvā mahātheraṃ nahā-
pesi.³ Taṃ divasaṃ ca dhammasavanadivaso¹¹ hoti. Atha
mahāthero: Deva amhākaṃ dhammadānaṃ dātuṃ vatṭatī
ti āha. Thero: Sādhu bhante ti sampatīcchi. Atthaṅgate
suriye dhammasavanaṃ¹² ghososaṃ.¹³ Atikkantasatthivassā
va saṭṭhi mahātherā dhammasavanatthaṃ¹³ āgamaṃsu.¹⁴
Devathero sarabhāṇāvasāre imaṃ suttaṃ ārabhi. Suttanta-
pariyosāne¹⁵ saṭṭhimahātherā arahattaṃ pāpuṃsu. Tato
Tissamahāvihāraṃ gantvā kathesi. Tasmim pi saṭṭhitherā.
Tato kalyāṇaṃ¹⁶ gantvā¹⁶ nāgamahāvihāre Kalakacchagāme¹⁷
kathesi. Tasmim pi saṭṭhitherā. Tato¹⁸ tattha cātuddase¹⁹
hetthāpāsāde kathesi. Tasmim pi saṭṭhitherā. Uposatha-
divase uparipāsāde kathesi. Tasmim pi saṭṭhitherā ti.
Evaṃ Devathere yeva imaṃ²⁰ suttaṃ kathente satthiṭṭhānesu
saṭṭhi saṭṭhi²¹ janā arahattaṃ pattā. Ambilāhālavihāre²² pana

* Vin. V. 3.

¹ S. Cittalatāpa°.

² B. pokkha°.

³ B. nhā°.

⁴ S. santike.

⁵ B. S. Māleyyadevo.

⁶ B. °vassāni.

⁷ B. phusitaṃ.

⁸ B. S. labhati.

⁹ B. adds pi.

¹⁰ S. hatthapādapa°.

¹¹ B. °divase.

¹² S. dhammassa°.

¹³ B. ghososaṃ.

¹⁴ S. āgamaṃsu.

¹⁵ B. adds ca.

¹⁶ B. S. omīti.

¹⁷ B. Kālagaccha°.

¹⁸ B. S. add kalyāṇaṃ gantvā.

¹⁹ S. °dasiyaṃ.

²⁰ B. idaṃ.

²¹ S. omīti.

²² B. Ambilakālakavihāre; S. Ambilakālakavihāre.

tipitaka-Cullanāgattthere^{1*} imaṇ suttaṇ kathente manussa-parisā gāvutaṇ ahosi devaparisā yojanikā. Suttapariyosāne sahasabbhikkhū arahattaṇ² pattā. ³ Devesu pana tato⁴ ekeko va puthujjano ahosī ti.

Chachakkasuttaṇ chatthaṇ.

149.

[Mahāsaḷāyatanikasuttavaṇṇanā]

[287⁸] *Evam me sutan* ti Mahāsaḷāyatanikasuttaṇ.⁵

[287¹³] Tattha *mahāsaḷāyatanikan* ti mahantānaṇ channaṇ āyatanānaṇ jotakadhammapariyāyaṇ.

[287¹⁷] *Ajānan* ti saha⁶ vipassanena⁶ maggena ajānanto.

[287²⁷] *Upacayaṇ gacchanti* ti vuḍḍhiṇ⁷ gacchanti. Vasi-bhāvaṇ⁸ gacchanti ti attho.

[287²⁹] *Kāyikā* ti pañcadvārikadarathā.

[288¹] *Cetasikā* ti manodvārikadarathā. Santāpādisū pi es' eva nayo.

[289¹] *Kāyasukhan*⁹ ti pañcadvārikasukhaṇ.

[289²] *Cetosukhan*¹⁰ ti manodvārikasukhaṇ. Ettha ca pañcadvārikajavanena¹¹ samāpajjanaṇ vā vutthānaṇ vā n' atthi. Uppannamattakam eva hoti. Manodvārikena sabbaṇ hoti. Ayañ ca maggavutthānassa paccayabhūtā balavavipassanā, sā¹² manodvāriken' eva hoti.

[289³] *Yathābhūtassā*¹³ ti kusalacittasampayuttaceto sukha-samañgibhūtassa.

[289⁷] *Pubbe va kho pan' assā* ti assa bhikkhuno vācākam-mantājīvā pubbe suddhikā nāma, ādito paṭṭhāya parisuddhā

* Vin. V. 3.

¹ B.-Cūḷanāga°.

² B. arahattā.

³ B. omits.

⁴ B. repeats.

⁵ S. °yatanasuttaṇ.

⁶ S. savip°.

⁷ C. vaddhiṇ.

⁸ B. S. vasibh°.

⁹ B. S. kāyikasū°.

¹⁰ B. cetosā sukhān.

¹¹ S. °javanavasena.

¹² B. adds pi.

¹³ B. S. tathā°.

va honti. Dīṭṭhusaṅkappavāyāmasatīsamādhisaṅkhātāni¹ pañcaṅgāni sabbatthakakārāpakaṅgāni nāma. Evaṃ lokuttaramaggo atthaṅgiko vā sattaṅgiko vā hoti.

Vitaṇḍavādi* pana² *yathābhūta*ssa³ *duṭṭhi* ti imam eva suttapadesaṃ gahe tvā lokuttaramaggo pañcaṅgiko vadati.⁴

[289⁶] So *evam ass' āyaṃ ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo bhāvanā-pāriṇipūraṇaṃ gacchati* ti iminā anantaravacanena⁵ eva paṭisedhetabbo,⁶ uttariṇ⁷ evaṃ saññāpetabbo.⁸ Lokuttaramaggo pañcaṅgiko nāma n' atthi. Imāni pana pañca sabbatthakakārāpakaṅgāni maggakkhane virativasena pūrenti.⁹ Yā catūhi vacīduccaritehi ārati viratī ti evaṃ vuttaviratīsu hi micchāvācaṃ pajahatī sammāvācaṃ bhāveti. Evaṃ¹⁰ sammāvācaṃ bhāventassa imāni pañcaṅgāni na vinā sah' eva viratiyā pūrenti.⁹ Sammākammanājīvesu pi es' eva nayo. Iti vacīkammanādinī ādito paṭṭhāya parisuddhā' eva vaṭṭanti.

Iti imāni pana¹¹ pañca sabbatthakakārāpakaṅgāni virativasena paripūrentī¹² ti pañcaṅgiko maggo nāma n' atthi ti.¹³ Subhaddasutte pi e' etaṃ vuttaṃ: "Yasmiṃ kho Subhadda dhammavāṇinaye ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo"† ti aññesu ca anekesu suttasatesu atthaṅgiko va maggo āgato ti.

[289¹⁰] *Cattāro pi satipatṭhānā* ti maggasampayuttā va cattāro satipatṭhānā. Saṃmappadhānādisu pi es' eva nayo.

[289¹⁰] *Yuganandhā* ti ekakkhaṇikayuganandhā. Ete hi aññasmiṃ khane samāpatti aññasmiṃ vipassanā ti evaṃ nānākkhanikā pi honti. Ariyamagge pana ekakkhaṇikā.

[290¹] *Vijjā ca vimutti ca* ti arahattamaggavijjā ca phalavimutti ca. Sesāṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Mahāsālāyatānikasuttaṃ sattamaṃ.

* Kvu. 599 ff.

† =D. II. 151; quoted at Kvu. 601.

¹ B. S. *add* pana.

³ B. S. *tathā*°.

⁵ S. *antare vaca*°.

⁷ S. *adds* ca.

⁹ S. *paripū*°.

¹¹ B. *omits*.

² B. *pan' āha*; S. *pana yā*.

⁴ B. S. *add* ti.

⁶ B. °*ditabbo*.

⁸ S. °*tabbā so*.

¹⁰ S. *evarūpaṃ*.

¹³ B. S. *omit*.

¹² S. *pūrentī*.

150.

[Nagaravindeyyasuttavaṇṇanā]

[290²⁴] *Evam me sutan ti* Nagaravindeyyasuttaṃ.¹

[291³¹] Tattha *samavisaṃaṇ carantī* ti kālēna samaṇ ca-
ranti kālēna viṣamaṇ.

[29]³² *Samacariyam pi h' etan* tı *samacariyam pi hi etan*.

[292³⁵] *Ke ākāra* ti kāmī kāraṇāni.

[292³⁵] *Ke anvayā* ti kā anubuddhiyo.

[2937] *N' atthi kho pana tatthā* ti kasmā āha ? Namu araññe haritatinacampakavanādivasena atimanuññārūpādayo pañca-kāmagunā atthī ti. No n' atthi. Na pan' etaṃ vanasaṇḍena kathitaṃ. Itthirūpādīni² pana sandhāy' etaṃ kathitaṃ. Tāni hi purisassa cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Yath' āha: "N' āhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekarūpam pi samanupassāmi yaṃ evaṃ purisassa cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati yatha-y-idaṃ bhikkhave itthirūpaṃ. Itthirūpaṃ bhikkhave purisassa cit- taṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati ti" * vitthāretabbaṃ. Sesaṃ sabbat- tha uttānam evā ti.

Nagaravindeyyasuttan atthaman.

151.

[Piṇḍapātapārisuddhisuttavaṇṇanā]

[293²⁵] *Evam me sutan* ti Piṇḍapātapārisuddhisuttaṃ.³

[293²⁷] Tattha *patisallānā*⁴ ti phalasamāpattito.

[293³⁰] *Vipassannānī* ti okāsavasen⁵ etaṇ vuttaṇ. Phalasamāpattito hi vuṭṭhitassa pañcahi pasādehi patitṭhitō-kāso⁶ vippassanno hoti, *chavivaṇṇo parisuddho* tasmā evaṃ āha.

[294⁴] *Suññatavihārenā*⁷ ti suññataphalasamāpattivihārena.

* = A. I. 1.

¹ C. °vindeyyan.

² B. itirū°.

³ C. °pārisuddhiṇ.

⁴ C. °lānâ.

⁵ S. obhā°.

^c S. °ôbhāso.

⁷ *Text* suññatāvi°.

[294⁷] *Mahāpurisavihāro* ti Buddhapaccekabuddhatathā-gatamahāsāvakanāṃ mahāpurisānaṃ vihāro.

[294¹¹] *Yena c' āhaṇ maggenā* ti ādisu vihārato paṭṭhāya yāva gāmassa indakhilā.¹ Esa pavittṭho maggo nāma. Antogāmaṇṇaṃ pavasitvā paṭipāṭiyā² caritvā yāva nagaradvārena nikkhamanā esa caritapadeso³ nāma. Bahi indakhilato paṭṭhāya yāva vihārā.⁴ Esa paṭikkantamaggo nāma.

[294¹⁵] *Paṭighaṇ vāṇ cetaso* ti citte paṭihaññanakilesajātaṃ kiñci atthi n' atthi ti.

[294²⁷] *Ahorattānusikkhā* ti divasañ ca rattiñ ca anusikkhantena.

[295¹¹] *Pahīnā nu kho me pañcakāmaguṇā* ti ādisu ekabhikkhusa paccavekkhanā⁵ nānā. Nānābhikkhūnaṃ paccavekkhanā⁵ nānā ti. Kathaṇ² Eko hi bhikkhu pacchābhattaṇṇaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto pattacīvaraṇṇaṃ paṭisāmetvā vivittōkāse nisinno paccavekkhati: *pahīnā nu kho me pañcakāmaguṇā* ti. So *appahīnā* ti ñatvā viriyaṇṇaṃ paggayha anāgāmaṃ maggena pañcakāmaguṇikarāgaṇṇaṃ samugghātetvā⁶ maggānantaraṇṇaṃ phalaṇṇaṃ phalānantaraṇṇaṃ maggaṇṇaṃ tato vuṭṭhāya paccavekkhanto *pahīnā* ti pajānāti. Nivaraṇādisu pi es' eva nayo. Etesaṇṇaṃ pana arahattamaggena *pahānā* dīni honti. Evaṇṇaṃ ekabhikkhusa nānāpaccavekkhanā⁵ hoti. Etāsu pana paccavekkhanāsu⁵ añño bhikkhu ekaṇṇaṃ paccavekkhanaṇṇaṃ⁵ paccavekkhati, añño ekaṇṇaṃ ti. Evaṇṇaṃ nānābhikkhūnaṃ nānāpaccavekkhanā⁵ hoti. Sesaṇṇaṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Piṇḍapātapaṭisuddhisuttaṇṇaṃ navamaṇṇaṃ.

152.

[Indriyabhāvanāsuttavaṇṇanaṃ]

[298¹] *Evam me sutaṃ* ti Indriyabhāvanāsuttaṇṇaṃ.⁷

[298¹] Tattha *Kaṇḍalāyaṇa*^{8*} ti evaṇṇaṃ nāma ke nīgame.

* Vin. I. 197=J. I. 49=DA. I. 173; A. V. 54.

¹ B. °khilo.

² B. gehapaṭi°.

³ B. S. caritabbapa°.

⁴ B. vihāro.

⁵ B. S. °haṇā.

⁶ B. S. °ghāṭetvā.

⁷ C. °bhāvanā.

⁸ S. Jaṇḍalāyaṇa; see v. ll. at A. V. 54.

[298²] *Mukheluvane*¹ ti Mukhelu² nāma ekā rukkhajā tī. Tehi sañchanno mahāvanasaṇḍo; tattha viharatī.

[298¹³] *Cakkhunā rūpaṇ na passatī sotena saddaṇ na suṇātī* tī cakkhunā rūpaṇ na passitabbaṇ sotena saddo na sotabbo tī. Evaṇ desesi³ tī adhippāyena vadatī.

[298²⁷] *Aññathā*⁴ *ariyassa vṇaye* tī iminā bhagavā attano sāsane asadisāya indriyabhāvanāya kathanatthaṇ ālayaṇ akāsi. Ath' āyasmā Ānando Satthā ālayaṇ dasseti: hand' āhaṇ imissaṇ parisatiṇ bhikkhusaṅghassa indriyabhāvanā-kathaṇ kāremī tī Satthāraṇ yācanto: *etassa bhagavā* tī ādim āha.

[299²] Ath' assa bhagavā indriyabhāvanaṇ kathento: *tena h' Ānandā* tī ādim āha.

[299¹³] Tatha *yadidaṇ upekkhā*⁵ tī yā esā vipassanūpekkhā nāma, esā santā esā paṇītā atappikā tī attho. Iti ayaṇ bhikkhu cakkhudvāre rūpārammaṇam pi⁶ iṭṭhe ārammaṇe manāpaṇ anīṭṭhe amanāpaṇ majjhatte manāpāmanāpaṇ ca⁷ cittaṇ. Tassa rajjituṇ vā dussituṇ vā muyhituṇ vā adatvā va parigahetvā vipassanaṇ majjhatte ṭhapeti.

[299¹⁵] *Cakkhumā* tī sampannacakkhuvissuddhanetto. Cakkhābādhikassa hi dandhaṇ⁸ ummīlananimmīlanaṇ⁹ hoti. Tas-mā so na gahito.

[300¹] *Īsakapone*¹⁰ tī rathisā¹¹ viya utṭhahitvā ṭhite.

[301¹¹] *Paṭikkūle*¹² *appaṭikkūlasaṇṇī*¹² tī ādisu paṭikkūle mettāpharaṇena vā dhātuto upasaṇhārena vā *appaṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī*. Appaṭikkūle asubhapharaṇena vā aniccato upasaṇhārena vā *paṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī*. Sesa padesu pi es' eva nayo.

[301²⁰] *Īd ubhayaṇ abhinivajjetvā* tī majjhatto hutvā

¹ B. Suvelu°; S. Velu°, also at A. V. 54.

² B. Suvelu; S. Velu.

³ B. S. deseti.

⁴ S. adds ca.

⁵ B. S. upekkhā (throughout).

⁶ B. S. hi.

⁷ B. omits.

⁸ B. S. uddhaṇ.

⁹ B. ummīlanummīlaṇ; S. ummīlanaṇ nimmiḷanaṇ na.

¹⁰ C. Īsakaphaṇe.

¹¹ S. rathikā.

¹² C. °kula throughout; B. paṭikula and appaṭikula throughout.

viharitukāmo pana¹ kiṃ karotī ti? Itthānitthāsu² āpātha-gatāsu³ n' eva somanassito⁴ na domanassito⁴ hoti. Vuttaṃ h'etaṃ: "Kathaṃ paṭikkūle appaṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī? Anitthasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ mettāya vā pharati, dhātuto vā upasaṃharatī. Evaṃ paṭikkūle appaṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī. Kathaṃ appaṭikkūle paṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī? Itthasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ asubhāya vā pharati, aniccato vā upasaṃharatī. Evaṃ appaṭikkūle paṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī. Kathaṃ paṭikkūle ca appaṭikkūle ca appaṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī? Anitthasmiṃ ca itthasmiṃ ca vatthusmiṃ mettāya vā pharati, dhātuto vā upasaṃharatī. Evaṃ paṭikkūle ca appaṭikkūle ca appaṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī. Kathaṃ appaṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle ca paṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī? Itthasmiṃ ca anitthasmiṃ ca vatthusmiṃ asubhāya vā pharati, aniccato vā upasaṃharatī. Evaṃ appaṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle ca paṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī. Kathaṃ *paṭikkūlaṃ ca appaṭikkūlaṃ ca tad ubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viharatī sato sampajāno*? Idha bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā n'eva sumano hoti na dummano, *upekkhako viharatī sato sampajāno . . . pe . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya* n' eva sumano hoti na dummano, *upekkhako viharatī sato sampajāno*. Evaṃ *paṭikkūlaṃ ca appaṭikkūlaṃ ca tad ubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viharatī sato sampajāno*"* ti. Imesu ca tīsu nāyesu paṭhamanāye manāpaṃ amanāpaṃ manāpāmanāpan ti saṅkilesaṃ vaṭṭati, nikkilesaṃ vaṭṭati. Dutīyanāye saṅkilesaṃ, tatiyanāye saṅkilesaṃ nikkilesaṃ vaṭṭati. Puna vuttaṃ paṭhamāṃ⁵ saṅkilesaṃ vaṭṭati, dutīyaṃ saṅkilesaṃ pi nikkilesaṃ pi, tatiyaṃ⁶ nikkilesaṃ eva vaṭṭati ti. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Indriyabhāvanāsuttaṃ dasamaṃ.

Salāyatanavaggo pañcama.

Uparipaṇṇāsako nitṭhito.

* = Pts. II. 212-213.

¹ B. omits.

⁴ B. °siko.

² B. S. °thesu.

⁵ B. S. add pi.

³ B. S. °gatesu.

⁶ S. adds pi.

Yo c' âyaṇ "Sabbadhammamūlapariyāyaṇ¹ vo bhikkhave desissāmi"* ti āradhattā ādikalyāṇo. Majjhe "suttaṇ geyyaṇ veyyākaraṇaṇ gāthā udānaṇ itivuttakaṇ jātaṇ abbhuta-dhammaṇ vedallaṇ"† ti vacanato majjhekalyāṇo. Samñiṭ-thāne² "ariyo bhāvitindriyo"‡ ti vacanato pariyosāna-kalyāṇo ti tividhakalyāṇo Majjhimanikāyo mahāvīpassanā nām' āyaṇ ti vutto. So vannanāvasena samatto hoti.

Ettāvata ca :

1. Āyācito³ sumatinā therena bhadantabuddhamittena⁴
Pubbe mayūrarūpapaṭṭanamhi⁵ saddhiṇ vasanteva.⁶
2. Paravādevādividdhaṇsanassa⁷ Majjhimanikāyasetṭhas-
sa⁸
Yam⁸ ahaṇ⁸ Papañcasūdanim Aṭṭhakathaṇ kātum
āraddho⁹
3. Sā himahā-Aṭṭhakathāya saram-ādāya niṭṭhitā.¹⁰ Esā¹¹
Sattuttarasatamitāya¹² Pālyā bhānavārehi.
4. Ekūnasatṭhimatto Visuddhimaggo pi bhānavārehi
Atth' appakāsanatthāya āgamānaṇ kato yasmā "
5. Tasmā tena sahāyaṇ gāthā gaṇanā nayena Aṭṭhakathā.
Samadhikachasaṭṭhisatam iti¹³ viññeyyā¹⁴ bhānavārā-
naṇ.¹⁵
6. Samadhikachasaṭṭhikaṇ¹⁶ sata pamāṇam iti bhānavā-
rato esā¹⁷
Samayaṇ pakāsayanti¹⁸ mahāvīhārādhivāsīnaṇ.¹⁹

* =M. I. 1. † =M. I. 133=Vin. III. 8. ‡ (?).

¹ B. saḍbam me mūla°.

² S. desito.

³ S. in prose.

⁴ B. °buddhavuttana.

⁵ B. mayūradutapattanam; S. mayūrasutta°.

⁶ B. nivasan°.

⁷ B. S. paravādevidd°.

⁸ B. °assa mahaṇ; S. °ass' ev' āhaṇ.

⁹ B. °dhiṇ.

¹⁰ From here B. is in prose.

¹¹ B. S. add hi.

¹² B. S. °mattāya.

¹³ B. S. omī.

¹⁴ S. °yyaṇ.

¹⁵ B. S. °vārehi.

¹⁶ B. S. °saṭṭhi.

¹⁷ B. S. evaṇ.

¹⁸ B. °yanti; S. °yantiṇ.

¹⁹ B. S. °vīhāravāsīnaṇ.

7. Mūlatṭhakathāsāraṇ¹ ādāya mayā imaṇ karontena
Yaṇ paññam upacitaṇ tena hotu sabbo² sukhi³ loko²
ti.

Paramavissuddhasaddhābuddhivīriyapaṭimaṇḍitena³ sīlacā-
rajjavamaddavādiguṇasamudayasamudhitena⁴ sakasamayasa-
māyantarogahanaṇṇajjhogāhanasamatthena⁵ paññāveyyattiyasa-
mānāgatena tipīṭakapariyattippabhede sātṭhakathe Satthu-
sāsane appatthitāñāpappabhāvena mahāveyyākaraṇena kara-
ṇasampattijaṇitasukhaviniggaṭamadhurodāravacanālāvaṇṇa-
yuttena⁶ yuttamuttavādīnā vādivarena mahākavīnā pabhīna-
paṭisambhidāparivāre⁷ chaḷa bhiññādiṭṭhāpabbhedaḷḷapaṭimaṇḍi-
te³ uttarim anussadhamme suppatitṭhitabuddhīnaṇ theravaṇ-
sappadīpānaṇ therānaṇ mahāvihāravāsīnaṇ vaṇṣālankāra-
bhūtena vipulavissuddhabuddhīnā Buddhaghosa ti. Garūhi
gahitaṇāma dheyvena pana⁸ therena katā ayaṇ Papañcasūdani
nāma Majjhimanikāyaṭṭhakathā.

Tāva niṭṭhita lokasmiṇ lokanittaraṇesinaṇ
•Dassenti kulaputtānaṇ nayaṇ diṭṭhivissuddhiyā.
Yāvā Buddho ti nāmaṇ pi suddhacittassa tādino
Lokam hi lokajetṭhassa pavattati mahesino ti.

MAJJHIMANIKĀYAṬṬHAKATHĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

¹ B. *has these two lines in verse.*

² B. S. loko sadā sukhito.

³ B. S. °paṭimaṇḍi°.

⁴ C. sīlacā°.

⁵ S. °gāhaṇa°.

⁶ B. °dātavacanane°.

⁷ B. °vārena.

⁸ B. S. *omut.*

I.—INDEX OF WORDS

This Index comprises solely words commented upon.

A

akasiralābhin i. 161; iv. 158
 akālavādin ii. 331
 akicchālābhin i. 161; iv. 158
 akriyavāda iv. 136
 akukkukajāta ii. 279
 akuppa ii. 174, 354; iv. 159; v. 59
 akovida i. 22
 akkhāta iii. 13
 akkhuddāvakaṣa iii. 420
 agadāgāra iv. 2
 agāra i. 111, 180; ii. 323
 agārava iv. 41
 agocara i. 80
 agga i. 145; ii. 218, 401; iv. 18;
 ^{asana}, ^{udaka}, ^{pinda} i. 145
 aggaḷa ii. 351; -phalaka iv. 145
 agghuttamukha iii. 406
 agyāgāra iii. 209
 angana i. 139; ajjhata° i. 140;
 sa° i. 139 f.
 acira: -kārita iii. 17; -pakkanta
 i. 100; ii. 21
 acelaka ii. 43
 accanta: -nittha, -yogakkhemina,
 -brahmacārin, -pariyosāna ii.
 297
 accādhāya ii. 317
 accukkattha iii. 393
 accuggamma ii. 180
 accha (*bright*) i. 175; ii. 67; iii. 261
 accharā (*nymph*) iii. 300
 acchariya iii. 2
 acchechi i. 86
 ajānan v. 103
 ajina ii. 45; -kkhipa ii. 45
 ajjatagge i. 136
 ajjhata i. 157, 249, 252, 270 f.,
 272 f., 279, 286, 300; ii. 90, 292;
 iv. 42, 161; -kathānkatthi i. 69;
 -cetosamatham anuyutta i. 157;
 -bahiddhā i. 249, 252; iv. 42, 161
 ajjhattika: -bāhira āyatana i. 287;
 -mano ii. 230
 ajjhājīve, iv. 38

ajjhupekkhati iv. 142
 ajjhupekkhitar iv. 142 f.
 ajjhena iv. 69
 ajjhogāhati ii. 34
 ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati ii. 311
 ajjhosita ii. 11
 ajjhoseti ii. 75
 añjalikamma v. 70
 aññatama i. 114
 aññatara i. 181; sippa° ii. 56
 aññatitthiya ii. 7
 aññā i. 301; ii. 32, 63; iii. 155;
 iv. 51; aññā udapādi iv. 196
 aññātāññatara ii. 304
 aññāṇa i. 223
 aṭṭhi iii. 411
 attiyati iii. 129
 atthaṅga i. 105; iii. 218
 atthapāḍakata iii. 303
 aḍḍha (*wealthy*) iii. 417
 anu ii. 439; -matta i. 155
 aṇḍa: -ja ii. 36; -hāra i. 94
 aṇḍaka (*harsh*) ii. 331
 anṇava ii. 109
 atammayata iv. 99; v. 27
 atitula iii. 405
 atināmeti iii. 392
 atinijjhāyitatta iv. 208
 atibālhaṇ ii. 304
 atimaññati iii. 428
 atimāna i. 107
 atimānin i. 189
 atireka: -dhamma i. 94; -pūjā ii.
 261, 264
 ativassati iii. 286
 ativela ii. 95; -ānurakkhin iii. 392
 atisanikaṇ ii. 387
 atisighaṇ ii. 387
 atīta v. 1, 22 f.; -anāgatapaccu-
 ppanna ii. 77; an° i. 273
 atikicca iii. 108
 atta(n) (attā) i. 70; ii. 110, 112,
 206, 276, 353, 360 f. (+ rūpa);
 v. 100; -kāmarūpa ii. 236;
 -(n)tapa iii. 9; -daṇḍa iii. 438;
 -byābādha iii. 393; iv. 80;

- vādapatisaṅgyutta i. 182;
 -vādupādāna i. 219; ii. 12;
 attukkaṅṣaka i. 116; attā
 attānaṅ upavādito iii. 152;
 attā maṅ upavādato iii. 40 f;
 attānaṅ ukkaṅseti iii. 117;
 attanā v. attānaṅ sañjānāti
 i. 70; attā me attā i. 70;
 eso me attā i. 183; ii. 110, 113;
 na me so attā v. 82
 attaniya ii. 353
 attamana i. 87, 151; v. 27; -vācaṅ
 nicchāresi i. 151
 attā i. 123; ii. 22; -vasa ii. 197;
 -vādin ii. 208; -veda i. 172 f;
 -saṅghita ii. 100, 208; iii. 143,
 446; an^o saṅghita ii. 332; iii.
 110; atthaṅ anubhoti ii. 108;
 atthassa ninnetā ii. 76; sa^o
 ii. 203
 atthi (*asth*) i. 94 (siyā), 121
 (santi); iii. 57 (siyā), 142 (assa)
 atthikavāda iii. 227; n^o iv. 136
 atha i. 94, 151
 adandhaditthi iv. 30
 adassāvin i. 21, 24
 adāna ii. 329; -ādāna i. 198
 adukkhamasukha v. 17
 adduva iii. 387
 addha: -danḍaka ii. 58, -māsika
 ii. 45
 addha(n)gata ii. 51
 addhabhāveti iv. 10
 addhāna i. 69
 adharakāya iii. 388
 adhikarāna ii. 95 f; iv. 42
 adhucitta ii. 87
 adhiccāpattika iii. 154
 adhimuccati ii. 225; iii. 368
 adhimutta iii. 256
 adhimokkha iv. 88
 adhivāsakajātika i. 79
 adhina: anatta^o and para^o ii. 318
 adhunā iv. 32
 anagāriya i. 111; ii. 205
 anāna iii. 343
 anātikkaṃmaṇiya iv. 180
 anāthavādin ii. 331
 anāthika iii. 392
 anādhimucchita iv. 11
 anānuvejja ii. 117
 ananta ii. 413; -jina ii. 189
 anabhāvaṅ gameti i. 81
 anābhināta iii. 98
 anābhinandita v. 58
 anāyabyasana ii. 266
 anavakkanta iv. 164
 anavasesadohm ii. 260, 264
 anassāsika iv. 92
 anāgata v. 1
 anāgāmitā i. 302
 anāvattin ii. 63
 anāvattidhamma i. 164
 anāvila iii. 439
 anikkhittadhura iii. 30
 aniccasaññābhāvanānuyoga iv.
 139 f.
 anidhānava(t) ii. 331
 aniyāyānika ii. 15
 anirākatajjhāna i. 157
 anissita i. 250
 anigāha iii. 96
 anukampati i. 129
 anukampā i. 195; -aṅ upādāya ii.
 284
 anugāyati iii. 424
 anuggaha i. 207
 anuggāhaka v. 64
 anucankamati ii. 323
 anuttara i. 41, 54; ii. 69, 287;
 iii. 44, 405; iv. 154
 anuttariya ii. 281
 anuddhamseti i. 142
 anudhamma iv. 92
 anupatthitakāyasati ii. 311
 anupadadhammavipassanā iv. 86
 anupadavavattita iv. 87
 anuparidhāvati iv. 132
 anupasamasāṅvattanika ii. 15
 anupādā-paritassanā v. 29 f.
 anupattasadattha i. 43
 anubandhati iv. 164
 anubhāsati iii. 424
 anumassa ii. 148, 158 f.
 anumodati i. 146, 206, 293; sam^o
 ii. 159
 anumodana iii. 392
 anuyutta ii. 69; iv. 158
 anuruddha ii. 10
 anurodhavirodha ii. 311
 anuviccekāra iii. 88
 anusaya: sānusaṃyā pahiyati iii.
 144
 anusāvana iv. 109
 anusikkhati i. 101
 anuseti i. 182
 anussada iii. 437
 anekadhātu ii. 29
 aneja iii. 440
 anokasārin iii. 438
 anomaṇanta iii. 377
 anodhijina v. 24

- anovādin iii. 38
 antarakappa iii. 230
 antaraghara iii. 240, 388; iv. 194
 antaratt'haka ii. 48
 antaradhāna i. 216
 antaradhāyati ii. 301, 414
 antarāpana i. 150
 antarāyam karoti iii. 275
 antarāyika ii. 33, 102
 antavant iv. 23
 andha: -kāra i. 130; iv. 177,
 -kāratimisa iv. 177; -veṇi iii.
 425
 anvāgacchati v. 1, 6
 anvāvatṭati iv. 165
 apakkaṭṭha iii. 393
 apañña iii. 116, 309; iv. 200
 apadāna ii. 66
 apaññameti ii. 66
 aparaddha ii. 279
 aparanta: -kappika iv. 16; ānu-
 ditṭhi iv. 16, 27
 aparimānavanna iii. 423
 apariyādinna ii. 52
 apīpapurekkhāra iii. 422
 apāya ii. 37
 apubbaṇṇa acarimaṇ iv. 114, 117 f.,
 121
 appakasirena ii. 52; iii. 450
 appaccaya i. 144
 appatibhāna ii. 280
 appaṭisargvidita iii. 395
 appaṭisandhika iv. 53
 appaṭṭa i. 143
 appattamānasa i. 40
 appabaddha ii. 253
 appamattaka iv. 38
 appamāna iii. 258, 261; °cetasa
 ii. 311
 apparajakkhajātika ii. 177
 appassuta i. 190
 appaharita f. 94
 appiṭṭhirakata iii. 273
 appāṇaka i. 94
 appāyukasāṇvattanika v. 11
 appiccha ii. 138, iii. 438
 appesakkha v. 14
 appossukkata ii. 176
 aphāsu-karoti ii. 236
 abbūlhesika ii. 116
 abbokitta iii. 101
 abba iii. 340
 abbhuggata ii. 328
 abbhuta iii. 3; -dhamma ii. 106
 abbhokāsa ii. 48, 204, 215
 abbhokāsika ii. 325
 abyāsekasukha ii. 214
 abhayūparata ii. 385
 abhikkanta i. 129 f., 253; °ratti
 ii. 124; °vaṇṇa ii. 125
 abhijappā iv. 208
 abhijāta iii. 127
 abhijāti iii. 120
 abhijānāti i. 41, 127, iii. 404
 abhijjhā i. 169, 201; ii. 216;
 -domanassa iv. 142
 abhijjhālū i. 115, 188
 abhināna iii. 208; -vosānapārami-
 ppatta iii. 243, 260, 262, 264 f.;
 -sacchikatvā i. 165, 180, 332;
 iii. 107; -sacchikarāniya iv.
 145; sayan° ii. 189; iii. 107
 abhinānāti i. 118; ii. 247
 abhinhaṇ ii. 154
 abhido iii. 274
 abhidhamma iv. 29
 abhinandati i. 28, 206; ii. 55, 75.
 293, 311
 abhinindriya iii. 263
 abhininnāmeti i. 125, 127
 abhinivisati v. 18
 abhinīlanetta iii. 384
 abhippasanna iii. 451
 abhibhāyatanā iii. 257
 abhibhū i. 35; ii. 406; iii. 258
 abhirūpa iv. 227
 abhivadati ii. 311
 abhivādeti i. 181; iii. 2; v. 15
 abhisankharoti v. 55
 abhisandeti ii. 321
 abhisambuddha i. 54 f.; an° i. 113;
 ii. 33
 abhihata ii. 44
 abhūta iii. 111; -vādān ii. 331
 amata iii. 218; iv. 68; -ogadha
 iii. 439; -duṇḍubhi ii. 189;
 -dvāra ii. 267; °assa dātā ii.
 76; °assa dvāra ii. 178, 181
 amarāvikkhepa iii. 233
 ayo: -khīla iv. 212; -sanku iv. 237
 ayojja iii. 267
 araṇṇa ii. 85, 215; -gata i. 247;
 ii. 329; -bhūta iii. 60; -saṇṇa
 iv. 151
 arahant i. 42, 44, 52; ii. 8, 200, 328;
 iii. 13, 107, 367; an° ii. 198
 ariya i. 21, 24, 105, 114; ii. 51,
 116, 214, 324, 401; iii. 30, 326,
 337; iv. 130, 163; v. 27;
 -cakkhu iii. 219; -dhamma i.
 22; -sacca ii. 219; -sāvaka iv.
 67; an° sukha iii. 171

alaṇ iv. 139
 alagadda ii. 107
 alamarīyañānadassana ii. 21, 51, 243
 allīna ii. 279; iii. 393
 allīyati ii. 307
 avabhūta iv. 453
 avalokayati iii. 395
 avasittha iii. 391
 avasiṣṣati v. 53
 avijjā i. 126, 128; ii. 18, 115, -anusaya ii. 370; -āsava i. 67; -dhātu iv. 105; -virāga ii. 18, 347; -samudaya i. 223 f.
 avinayavādū ii. 331
 avinipātadhamma i. 162
 avinita i. 22, 24, 194
 avipākajina v. 24
 aveccapasāda i. 171
 avhayati i. 114
 asaṇhira v. 2
 asankuppa v. 2
 asallīna i. 124
 asāradaddha i. 124
 asicamma ii. 57
 asitavyābhangaṇi iii. 429
 asuci iv. 183
 asubhānupassin ii. 419
 asecanaka ii. 78
 asositattā iii. 308
 asummāno ii. 116; iii. 141
 assasati i. 248
 assāda ii. 11
 assāsa ii. 7
 ahinkāra iii. 198; iv. 94
 ahirika i. 190
 ahorattānusikkhin iii. 129
 ahetuvāda iv. 136

Ā

ākankhati i. 94, 155 f.; ii. 274
 ākāra ii. 78
 ākāsa: anañcāyatana i. 36; ii. 345; -nissita v. 26; -saññā iv. 152; -cchadana iii. 286; -dhātu iv. 93
 ākiñcañña ii. 353; -āyatana ii. 171; -ūpapatti ii. 172, -saññā iv. 152
 ākiṇṇamanussa iii. 59
 ākoteti iii. 351
 āgati ii. 408, 419; -gati v. 83
 āgameti iv. 137
 ācariya ii. 189; -dhana iii. 15
 ācāma ii. 45

ācāmeti iii. 346
 ācāragocarasaṃpanna i. 155
 ājānāti i. 100
 ājīvaka i. 151
 ājīvika iii. 235
 ātappa ii. 68; v. 2, 18
 ātāpin i. 126, 243 f.; iii. 107
 ātura iii. 302
 ādi: -kalyāṇa ii. 202; v. 99, -brahmacariya ii. 453; -brahmacariyaka iii. 143, 355; v. 5
 āditta ii. 277
 ādinnaāyāyin i. 188
 ādinava ii. 11, 62, 82, 384
 ādhānagāhin i. 190
 ānañja iv. 161; -adhimutta iv. 53; -ūpaga iv. 61; -paṭisaṇyutta iv. 52; -saṇyojana iv. 52; -sappāya iv. 62
 ānāpānasati iii. 136; iv. 139
 āmisarṇsa ii. 82
 ānupubbikathā iii. 89
 āpa(o) i. 30; -gata ii. 227; -dhātu iv. 93
 āpajjati i. 111, 114; ii. 90
 āpānakotika ii. 352
 āpādeti v. 64
 ābādhika ii. 317
 ābhata i. 141
 ābhā ii. 350; iii. 274; iv. 178; paritta°, saṅkiliṭṭha°, parisuddha° iv. 201
 ābhicetasika i. 161
 ābhidosika iii. 295
 āmaka iv. 166; -cchinna ii. 50; -dhañña ii. 209; -maṇsa ii. 209
 āmaṇḍa iv. 147
 āmanteti i. 13
 āmisa ii. 386; -aññātara i. 95, -dāyāda i. 89 ff.; iv. 91; sa°, nir° i. 279
 āyatana i. 217, 287; iv. 22, 162; v. 23
 āyatapanhin iii. 376
 āyati ii. 347
 āyamukha ii. 322
 āyasmā ii. 334; iv. 193
 āyu i. 216; 349, 351; -sankhāra ii. 350
 ārakka iv. 179
 āraññaka ii. 46, 254; iii. 241, 336; iv. 99
 ārati iv. 133
 āradaddha i. 124; -citta iii. 106; -virīya i. 190; ii. 147; iii. 29

ārācārīn ii. 206
 ārādhaka iii. 443
 ārādheti ii. 32; iii. 10
 ārāma ii. 372; -gata ii. 146; -cetiya
 i. 119; -devatā ii. 372
 ārūpa i. 162; iii. 185
 ārogya iii. 218
 ālaya ii. 230, iii. 439; -rata, -rāma,
 -samuddita ii. 174
 āloka i. 126
 ālokita i. 261
 ālībaddha iv. 146
 āvāsa ii. 51
 āvāsika iii. 187
 āvāha iii. 400
 āvīkaroti iii. 326
 āvuta iii. 262, 447
 āsana iii. 38, 124; an° i. 80
 āsabha ii. 26 (+ ṭhāna)
 āsabhīn iv. 185
 āsava i. 61; iii. 40, 41; iv. 94
 -ṭṭhāniya iii. 155; -dassana
 i. 86; -paṭisevana i. 77;
 -parivajjana i. 81; -bhāvanā
 i. 86; -vighātaparilāha i. 77;
 -vinodana i. 82; -saṇvara i. 77;
 -samudaya i. 223; āsavānaṇ
 khaya i. 63, 164; iii. 146, 195;
 āsavānaṇ khayañāna i. 126;
 an° i. 164
 āsātikā ii. 259, 262
 āhāra i. 207; ii. 308; -nirodha i.
 214; iii. 307; -samudaya i.
 214; -sambhūta ii. 307

I

ijjhati iii. 320
 iñjati iii. 171
 itṭha ii. 332
 iṇa ii. 317
 itī: ha i. 153; iv. 162; -hāsapañca-
 mānaṇ iii. 362; -hītiha iii. 424
 itthatta i. 128, 181; v. 57; nāparaṇ
 itthattāya i. 128, 180
 itthabbhāvaññathābhāva ii. 408
 itthi ii. 209; iv. 122 f.; -kathā iii.
 222; -purisa iv. 151; -ratana
 iv. 227, 229
 iddha iii. 59
 iddhi: -ānubhāva ii. 160; -ābhi-
 sankhāra ii. 304; iii. 332, 369;
 -pāda ii. 69
 iddhimant iii. 59
 idha i. 20, 75, 93, 101, 241, 247;
 ii. 199, 258, 261, 310; iii. 57;

v. 83; -loka v. 78; idh' ūpa-
 panna i. 125 f.
 indriya: tikkha°, muda° ii. 179;
 -pariyopariyatta ii. 30; -vip-
 panna ii. 351, -vemattatā iii.
 147; indriyānaṇ paripāka i.
 216; indriyesu aguttadvāra i.
 152
 ibbha ii. 418
 181 iv. 128; v. 81
 isikā iii. 263
 issattha ii. 56; iii. 436, iv. 69
 issara ii. 406
 issā i. 106
 issukin i. 189

U

ukkāmukha i. 175, v. 54
 ukkujjeti i. 130
 ukkotana ii. 211
 uccā: -kaṇerukā ii. 199; -kāḷārikā
 ii. 198; -sayana ii. 209
 uccārapassāvakkamma i. 268
 uccāhādāna: amicc° ii. 129
 ucchepaka iii. 240
 ujuṇ kāyaṇ paṇḍhāya ii. 216
 utṭhahati ii. 57
 unṇā ii. 384
 unha i. 78; -lohita iii. 99
 uphīsasīsa iii. 385
 uttarā: -āsanga iii. 93; -tira iii.
 119; -setū ii. 109; an° i. 280;
 sa° i. 280; sa° cchada ii. 39
 uttari: -tara ii. 234; iii. 275;
 -manussadhamma ii. 21, 243;
 iii. 185
 uttāna ii. 315
 uttāsavant v. 29
 udaka: -annaṇa ii. 108 f.; -bindu
 ii. 46; °ssa dhāra iv. 184
 udapatta ii. 67
 udāna ii. 106; udānaṇ udānesi ii.
 198
 uddissakata ii. 44
 uddesa iv. 109; v. 1, 7, 21, 28
 uddhaggaloma iii. 378
 uddhaccakukkucca i. 284
 uddhata i. 116, 189
 uddharatī i. 116; iii. 387
 uddhumāta i. 272; -ka i. 272
 uddhumāyika ii. 132
 udraya: sa° ii. 313
 unnaḷa i. 152
 unnāmeti iii. 390
 upakaddheti iii. 430
 upakkilesa i. 168, 171

upacaya v. 103
 upatthitasati i. 190
 upaddava iv. 102
 upadhi m. 169, 171; v. 59; -viveka
 ii. 145; -sankhaya m. 171;
 sabba° patinissagga ii. 112, 175
 upanāha i. 106, 169
 upanāhin i. 189
 upalimpati iii. 378
 upari: -pāsāḍavaragata ii. 254;
 iv. 214; -bhāva i. 193
 upparajja: -kulāni v. 84
 upavadati iii. 152
 upasagga iv. 102
 upasankamatī i. 109 f.
 upasanta ii. 98
 upasama i. 104; -gāmin m. 255;
 -sukha iii. 171, iv. 158
 upasampajja i. 165, 180; m. 107
 upasampadā m. 30
 upādāna ii. 12, 311, 359, iv. 66;
 -kkhandhā i. 286, ii. 133, 359;
 iv. 163; -samudaya i. 218;
 -settha iv. 67
 upādāya i. 222, an° āsavehi
 cittaṇ vimuccē iii. 209
 upādisesa i. 301
 upāyāsa ii. 62
 upāsaka i. 135, 147 f.
 upek(k)hā i. 84; ii. 227; m. 43;
 iv. 14, 88; v. 24 ff., 53, 107;
 -dhātu iv. 105; -vāhāra ii. 49,
 -sambojjhanga iv. 143; -saha-
 gata iv. 209
 uposatha i. 179; iv. 74
 uposathika iv. 214
 up(a)paṇṇati i. 77, 182; ii. 308; iii.
 198
 uppanna i. 160, 288 f.; -uppanna
 i. 81; -pāpaka m. 251; an°
 i. 288 f.; an° āsava i. 65 ff.
 uppalaṅgha iv. 228
 uppālīni ii. 322
 uppāṭeti iii. 345
 ubbulla iv. 208
 ubbullaṅgha iii. 127
 ubhato iii. 416; -bhāgavimutta
 iii. 151, 188; -mukha i. 270;
 -sangha v. 73
 uyyojanika paṇṇasanyutta iv. 160
 urattāli ii. 57
 ulūkapakkhaka ii. 45
 ullittāvalitta ii. 39
 ulāra ii. 172, 196, 285; iii. 353
 usabha iv. 153
 usu ii. 57

usmā n. 350 f.
 ussankhapāda m. 377
 ussada iii. 378
 ussahatī iii. 193, 426
 ussoḷhi n. 69

U

ūhaññati ii. 83

E

eka: -agga i. 124; -aggatā iv. 197;
 -attha ii. 355; -āgarika ii. 44,
 58; iii. 118; -āyana (+ magga)
 i. 227, 229, 237, 302; ii. 38,
 -ālopika ii. 44; -āsanabhojana
 ii. 97; -āhika ii. 44; -bhattika
 ii. 208; -civara ii. 167; -desaṇ
 bhūñjati iii. 148; -dhamma
 iii. 15; ekaṇ antaṇ i. 110; ii.
 283; ekaṇ samayaṇ i. 7
 ekatta i. 37, 112
 ekanta ii. 65; m. 104; -dukkha ii.
 37; -dukkhū iv. 24; -pari-
 punna ii. 205; -parisuddha ii.
 205; -sukha m. 274; -sukhā
 vedanā ii. 40; -sukhū iv. 24
 ekodī ii. 83
 eṇṇaṅgha m. 377
 eṇṇeyyaka ii. 59
 etaṇ mama i. 183; ii. 110, 113;
 v. 100; rūpaṇ° ii. 110; n° i.
 182; v. 82, 100
 etaṇ santaṇ etaṇ paṇṇaṇ m. 146
 eraṇavattika ii. 59
 ereti i. 120
 eḷaṇḍa ii. 98
 eḷa: -mūga i. 118; an° gala iii. 419
 evaṇ i. 95; -āyupariyanta i. 125;
 -āhāra i. 125; -gotta i. 125;
 iv. 167; -jaccā iv. 167; -dham-
 ma i. 174, 273; m. 182; iv. 167;
 -nāma i. 125; -paññā i. 174;
 iv. 168; -bhāvin i. 273; -mahā-
 nubbhāva iv. 177; -mahāddhika
 iv. 177; -rūpa v. 3; -vaṇṇa i.
 125; -vedanā iv. 77; -sīla i.
 174; iii. 182; iv. 167; -sukha-
 dukkhapaṇṇasanyutta i. 125;
 °me suttaṇ i. 2 ff.
 esanī iv. 2
 esikatthāyuttita iii. 228
 eso aham asmi i. 183; ii. 110, 113;
 n° v. 82. See also attan
 ehibhadantika ii. 43
 ehi: °bhāḍantika ii. 43; bhikkhū
 iii. 334

O

okacārika ii. 85
 okappeti i. 81
 okāra ii. 82
 okotimaka iv. 213
 okkamati 170, 176 f.
 okkhāyika ii. 50
 oghana ii. 372
 otthapada ii. 50
 otthubhati ii. 49, 100
 onāmeti iii. 387
 otāra iv. 145
 otiṇṇa ii. 231
 ottāpin i. 190; an° i. 190
 odāta iii. 385; -vattha ii. 323
 odhastapadoda ii. 98
 odhi i. 173
 onītapattappānin ii. 283
 opapātika i. 164; ii. 36, 332
 opārambha iii. 346
 opilāpeti i. 94
 ophuta ii. 447
 obhāsa iv. 207; -nimitta iv. 209
 omutteti ii. 49
 orabbhika iii. 11
 orambhāgiya i. 163; ii. 116; iii. 143
 orasa iv. 91
 olaggeti iii. 427
 olambati iv. 211
 oligalla i. 80
 oluggavilugga iii. 167 f.
 oḷārika i. 208; ii. 90
 ovattika iii. 281
 ōvadati ii. 414
 osata iii. 236
 osadhī ii. 372; °tārakā iii. 274
 ohita: -bhāra i. 43; -sota ii. 403

• K

kaṇsa: -thāla ii. 321; -pāti i. 141
 kakkasa ii. 331
 kankhati ii. 68; iii. 368
 kaṇkhin i. 116
 kañcanasammbhattaca iii. 377
 katuka ii. 37
 kattha i. 120; ii. 306
 kaṭhinacivara iv. 193
 kaṇa ii. 45
 kaṇṭaka: -ādhāna i. 80; -āpassa-
 yika ii. 45
 kaṇṇasota iii. 370
 kaṇha iii. 103, 320; -abhiyātika iii.
 405; -vipāka, -sukka, -sukka-
 vipāka iii. 103; a° iii. 103

katangavippahina ii. 348
 katakaraṇiya i. 42, 127, 180
 katakibbisa i. 178
 katasamaṇa iii. 97
 katāvin iii. 307
 kathan nu kho i. 69
 kadālimiga: -pavarapaccattha-
 rana ii. 39
 kantāra i. 71; -addhānamagga ii.
 318
 kandara ii. 215
 kabaracchāya ii. 38
 kaḍḍhikāra i. 207
 kamma iii. 103, 230; iv. 109;
 v. 81; -kara iii. 8; -dāyāda
 iii. 104; v. 10; -patisarana
 v. 10; -bandhu v. 10; -yonī
 v. 10; -vādin iii. 196; -vipāka
 iii. 339, 343, 442; -samādāna
 ii. 29; kamman karoti ii. 127;
 kammanā iii. 432, 441 f.
 kayavikkaya ii. 210
 karaṇḍa iii. 263
 karavīkabhānin ii. 382
 kalahajāta ii. 393
 kaliggaha iii. 117; iv. 214
 kalyāna ii. 327; -mitta ii. 189
 kallacitta iii. 92
 kaḷopī iii. 286; -mukha ii. 44
 kasi ii. 56
 kaḷāpanaka ii. 59
 kākaḷeyya iv. 145
 kāja iv. 202
 kāṇa iv. 213
 kāma i. 199; ii. 69, 74, 105, 287,
 371; iii. 437; iv. 56; -agga-
 sukha iii. 277; -āsava i. 67,
 127; -ūpasanḥita ii. 56;
 -upādāna i. 218; ii. 12, 16;
 -cchanda i. 281; ii. 287;
 -guṇa ii. 55, 133, 193; iv. 162 f.,
 180; v. 106; -dhātu iv. 106;
 -bhava i. 218; ii. 347; iii. 440;
 -vitakka i. 81 f.; ii. 79 f.;
 -hetu ii. 57; -esu tibbarāga
 i. 115
 kāya i. 241, 250, 273; ii. 69, 128,
 321, 326, 406, 415; iv. 140,
 154; -anvayatā iii. 207; -ānu-
 passin i. 241; -gata iv. 144;
 -daṇḍa iii. 52; -duccarita iii.
 29; iv. 123; -duccaritasama-
 ngin iv. 124; -paṭibaddha ii.
 365; -bala iii. 388; -bhāvanā
 ii. 285; -saṅkhin iii. 189; -saṅ-
 khāra i. 222; ii. 351, 364 ff.;

iii. 103; samācāra ii. 314;
 -sambhassa i. 221; kāya
 passambhatī i. 174; kāye kā-
 yānupassin i. 244; kāyena
 phassitvā i. 162
 kāyika ii. 367; v. 103
 kāla iv. 171; -kata i. 159; ii. 289;
 -kirya i. 216; -ññū v. 31;
 -vādin ii. 208; kālaṇ karoti
 i. 141, iv. 182, kālaṇ maññati
 ii. 20; kālena kālaṇ ii. 322;
 akālena ii. 331
 kāsāvakantha v. 74
 kāsū ii. 37
 kin nu kho ahoṣiṇ i. 69
 kiṇvādin ii. 73
 kiṇ hutvā kiṇ ahoṣiṇ i. 69
 kiccakārin ii. 109
 kiccha ii. 175
 kiñcana ii. 354, iii. 441
 kiṇ cāpi i. 96
 kittāvatā i. 100; °nu kho ii. 334
 kīmakkhāyin ii. 73
 kīlamati ii. 57
 kīlamatha ii. 175
 kukkucca iii. 148
 kukkuṭi iv. 70
 kukkura iii. 100; -sīla, -citta,
 -ākappa iii. 101; -vattika iii.
 100
 kuṭa iii. 7
 kuṭhārī iv. 212
 kuṭṭa iii. 297
 kuṇapa i. 149; ahi° ii. 90
 kuṇi iv. 213
 kutūhalasālā iii. 235
 kupita i. 143 ff.
 kumāra ii. 402
 kumbhatthānakathā iii. 223
 kumbhimukha ii. 44
 kumma ii. 133
 kummagga ii. 87
 kurūrakammanta ii. 64
 kula iv. 98; -putta i. 111, 180;
 ii. 231; iii. 107; v. 33
 kulla ii. 109; -ūpama ii. 108
 kusacīra ii. 45
 kusala i. 197; iii. 323, 443;
 -āyatika iv. 163; -ūpasagghita
 ii. 88, 90; -mūla i. 197, 205;
 a° i. 197, 205; ii. 82, 113; iii.
 346; a° mūla i. 197, 205
 kusita i. 117, 190; iii. 358
 kūṭa (*cheating*) ii. 210; kaṇṇsa°,
 tulā°, māna° ii. 210
 kūṭa (*top*) ii. 401

ketubhin i. 152
 kelāyati ii. 307
 kevala ii. 308; -kappa ii. 125;
 -paripūra iv. 214
 kevalin iii. 396 f.
 kesa: -kambala ii. 45; -massuṇ
 ohāretvā iii. 311
 kodha i. 106, 169
 kodhana i. 189; ii. 23
 kopa i. 144
 kola ii. 49; -udaka ii. 49; -vikati
 ii. 49
 kolāpa ii. 288
 kosohita iii. 368

Kh

khagga iii. 351
 khajjamāna i. 273
 khandicca i. 215
 khattiya iii. 403; -kaññā ii. 60;
 pañḍita ii. 197; -parisā ii. 34
 khandha ii. 361 f.; khandhānaṇ
 bheda i. 217
 khama i. 78 f.
 khamatī iii. 204
 khaya i. 44, 54; -dhammatā ii.
 224. *See also* āsava
 kharājina iii. 11
 khānu i. 80
 khāyita i. 267
 khārāpataccchika ii. 59
 khīna: -āsava i. 42, 134; -jāti i.
 127, 180; iv. 92
 khatta ii. 209
 khoma iii. 218; khemaṇ pattheti
 ii. 267
 khematā i. 179
 khemappatta ii. 33

G

gacchati i. 252, 269
 gaṇārāma iv. 158
 gati ii. 36, 52, 408, 419; iii. 102,
 364, 440
 gaddūhanamatta iv. 195
 gaddhabādhipubba ii. 102
 ganaṇā ii. 56
 gandha: dibba° ii. 250
 gandhabba ii. 310
 gabbha ii. 310
 gambhīra ii. 100 f., 174; iii. 199
 garukaroti i. 148; ii. 99; a° ii. 76
 gavesatī iii. 15
 gahattha iii. 448

gahanī iii. 326
 gahana i. 71
 gahapati ii. 204; iii. 115; -civara
 iv. 193; -ratana iv. 229
 gāthā i. 177; ii. 106
 gāma ii. 228; -kathā iii. 222;
 -gata ii. 329; -dhamma ii. 206;
 -saññā iv. 151
 gāmin: kuhiṇ° i. 70
 giri. -guha ii. 215
 gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāra
 i. 148
 gihīpatīsanyutta iv. 46, 50
 gītā iii. 424
 guhādassana iii. 220
 geyya ii. 106
 gehasita ii. 96; v. 22, 24, -sīla iv.
 199
 go iii. 435; -ākappa iii. 102;
 -carakusala ii. 260, 264; -cara-
 gāma ii. 174; -ghātaka i. 271;
 -tṭha ii. 47; -pakhuma iii. 384;
 -pitā ii. 261; -maṇḍala ii. 48;
 -rakkha ii. 56; iii. 435; -vata
 iii. 102; -vattika iii. 100
 gonaka: -atthata ii. 39
 gottapaṭisārīn ii. 34
 gopānāsī ii. 50; -vanka ii. 60

Gh

ghaṭati ii. 57
 ghaṭikā ii. 310
 ghammapareta ii. 37
 ghara: -āvāsakammattāhāna ii. 444
 ghasatī i. 152

C

cakka ii. 27; iii. 375; -ratana iii.
 365; iv. 215; -vatti iii. 365
 403; iv. 218 f.
 cakkhu i. 287; ii. 77, 229; iii.
 432; v. 5, 100 f.; °ndriya i.
 75; -āyatana i. 221; -karaṇī
 i. 104; -dhātu iv. 104; -bhūta
 ii. 76; -viññāna i. 222; iv. 93;
 v. 21; -viññeyya ii. 56, 380;
 iv. 101; -viññeyyā rūpā ii.
 193; -samphassa i. 221; v. 21;
 -samphassajā vedanā i. 220;
 cakkhuṇ bandhati iii. 353
 cakkhumant v. 107
 cangavāra ii. 128, 133
 caṇḍa i. 80; v. 84
 catu i. 137, 222, 237; -r-anga-
 samannāgata ii. 41; -r-anta
 iii. 365

catta i. 173
 cattārisadanta iii. 381
 candanagandha iv. 228
 candanikā i. 80
 capala i. 152
 caranasampanna iii. 33
 carati iii. 147
 cavati ii. 421
 cavanatā i. 216
 cāga iii. 446; v. 52, 60
 cātu: -ddasī i. 119; -mahāpatha
 i. 271; ii. 98; -yāmasaṇvara-
 saṇvuta iii. 58
 cārikā: °aṇ caramāno ii. 148, 153,
 327; °aṇ pakkamati ii. 152
 cārudassana iii. 402
 ciṅgulaka ii. 311
 citantarāṇsa iii. 380
 citta i. 124, 126, 245; ii. 240,
 -uppāda i. 191; -ekaggatā ii.
 348; iv. 87; -patibaddha ii.
 365; -bhāvanā ii. 285; -visud-
 dhattha ii. 157; -sankhāra i.
 223; ii. 351, 364 ff.; cittaṇ
 samādhiyati i. 174; ii. 326;
 citte cittānupassin i. 245
 cīrakavāsika ii. 59
 cīvara: -kaṇmaṇ karoti iii. 149;
 paṇitā° i. 148; pattacīvaraṇ
 -ādāya i. 151; lūka° dhara i.
 149
 cūṇaka: -jāta i. 273; -makkhita
 iii. 302
 cuti cavanatā i. 216
 cetanā i. 221; iii. 105; iv. 87
 cetiya i. 119
 ceto: -khila ii. 68, -pariyāya ii.
 378; -vasippatta iii. 59; -vi-
 mutti i. 164; ii. 162, 232, 346,
 352 ff.; iv. 158; -samādhi iv.
 153; v. 18; -sukha v. 103;
 cetasā phuto iv. 145
 cela: -aṇḍuka ii. 158; -pattikā
 iii. 322
 corakathā iii. 221

Ch

chaddiyadhamma i. 94
 chatta iv. 184
 chanda ii. 230, 287; iii. 207, 243;
 iv. 88; -ūpasaggha ii. 87, 96;
 -rāgavinaya, -rāgappahāna ii.
 60, 230; -samādhi ii. 69; na
 chandaṇ janessati i. 140
 chambhitatta iv. 208

chambhū i. 116
 chava: -aṭṭhika ii. 48; -dussa ii. 45
 chiddavanti ii. 315
 chinna· -kukkucca ii. 74; -pilotika ii. 119

J

janghāvihāra ii. 73, 270
 jaṇṇajāṇṇa i. 150
 janṇuka iii. 377
 janatā (pacchimā) i. 129
 jambonada iv. 147
 jarasūlā ii. 50
 jarā i. 215; -dhamma ii. 170; -marapa i. 52
 jalābuja ii. 36
 javanapaṇṇa iv. 84
 jāgariyaṇ anuyutta ii. 316
 jāta iii. 385
 jātaḥ i. 106
 jātarūpa ii. 170, 209
 jāti i. 52, 217; ii. 219; iii. 433, 435; iv. 231; -kkhaya iii. 397; -dhamma ii. 170; -bhūmi ii. 135; -marapasankhaya iv. 238; saṇṣāra ii. 115; antimā° i. 174; iv. 185
 jātimant i. 147
 jāna i. 63, 127, 176; ii. 7, 76, 309; iii. 13; a- i. 63
 jānāti ii. 382; iii. 258, 357; iv. 104
 jālahatthapāda ii. 376
 jighacchādubbalyapareta i. 94
 jighacchita i. 150
 jinna ii. 51, 60
 jinnha i. 151; iii. 8
 jīranatā i. 215
 jīva iii. 120
 jīvikattha i. 152
 jīvita v. 81· -paccayā iv. 154; °tā voropeti iv. 108, v. 62
 je iii. 297
 jegucchin ii. 43, 46
 jotimālaka ii. 59

Jh

jhāna ii. 348; pathama° i. 186; iii. 270; -vimokkhasamādhi ii. 30
 jhāyati i. 195; iii. 440

Ñ

ñattajjhāpanna ii. 384
 ñāna ii. 174, 186, 287; -karaṇin i. 104; -dassana ii. 64, 231;

-bhūta ii. 76; -matta i. 250, -vāda ii. 171
 ñāti i. 159; -kathā iii. 222
 ñāya ii. 211; iv. 199, ñāyassa adhigamāya i. 236

Th

thāna i. 102, 146 ff; ii. 7, 26, 28; iv. 107; thānaṇ kho pan'et-aṇ i. 144, 183 f.

Ḍ

ḍayhata iv. 235

T

takkapariyāhata ii. 22
 taja iv. 210; v. 96
 tanhā i. 54; ii. 116; -kkhaya ii. 112, 175; -kkhaya vimutta ii. 189, -nirodha i. 214; ii. 348; -sankhayavimutta ii. 297, 311; -samudaya i. 214, 219; sa° ii. 10
 tato: -cuto i. 125 f; -ndāna ii. 317 f.
 tatthaparinibbāyi i. 164
 tatra i. 13, 102 f.; -tatrābhina-ndana ii. 347
 tatr' ekassa i. 94
 tathatta ii. 60
 tathāgata i. 45; ii. 117, 130; iii. 141; -āraṇṇijita, -nivesita, -pada ii. 217; -balāni ii. 25, 30
 tathābhūta ii. 229 f.
 tadūpiya sūpeyya ii. 287
 tanupattapālāsa ii. 38
 tapa, tapo ii. 69; -guṇa iii. 274
 tapassin ii. 43
 tabbalahuvihārin iv. 59, 63 ff.
 tama i. 126
 tarana ii. 282
 tasa iii. 438; -thāvara° iii. 341
 tasita ii. 38
 tasmātiha i. 54, 98
 tassapāpiyyasikā iv. 49
 tikkhapaṇṇa iv. 85
 titthati i. 252, 269; iii. 333
 tiṭṭhabhadantika ii. 43
 tiṇa ii. 372; -rukkha iii. 433; -vatthāraka iv. 46, 50; -santhāraka iii. 209 f.
 tinnā ii. 163, 282; iii. 440; -vici-kiccha ii. 217
 tittha: -kara ii. 233; iii. 236; na tiṭṭhaṇ jānāti ii. 259, 263
 tippa ii. 37

tibbarāgajātika ii. 373
tiracchāna v. 71; -kathā iii. 221;
-yonī ii. 37
tirīta ii. 45
tirokucchigata iv. 181
tuccha ii. 279
turiya ii. 300
tuleti iii. 193
tūla: -picu iv. 227; -sannibha iii.
385
teja(o) i. 30; -gata ii. 227; -dhātu
iv. 93
tejana iii. 342
terovassuka i. 273
tevijja iii. 432
tyāhaṇ i. 94

Th

thaddha i. 189
thamb(h)a i. 107, 170; ii. 403
thala ii. 288
thāvara iii. 438
thānamiddha i. 283; -pariyuṭṭhita
i. 116, 189
thullavajja iv. 46, 50
thusodaka ii. 44
theta i. 70; ii. 206
theyyasankhātāṇ ii. 329
thera i. 102, ii. 245; -vāda ii. 171

D

dakkha ii. 99, iv. 148
dakkhina iii. 385
daṇḍa v. 85; dandam olubbha ii.
73 f.
datta iii. 94
datti ii. 44
daddula ii. 45
danta (√dām) ii. 282, iii. 97, 213,
437; -kāraṇa iii. 357; -bhūmi
iii. 358; a° i. 194
dantullahaṇa iv. 213
dandhāyitatta iii. 449
dabbajātika ii. 78
damatha ii. 282
damūpasama v. 85
dameti iii. 342
daratha iv. 151
dava iv. 49
dassana i. 66 f., 74; ii. 174, 287,
328; iii. 360; -anuttariya ii.
281; -mūlika ii. 388
dahara i. 152; ii. 170, 402; iii. 264
dānakathā iii. 90
dāyaka v. 76
dāyapāla ii. 236

dāyāda: āmisa° i. 89 ff.; dhamma°
i. 89 ff.; iv. 91
dāsa iii. 8
dāsavya ii. 318
ditṭha ii. 110; iii. 47, 197; -ānu-
gati i. 111; -sutamutaviññā-
tabba iv. 20
ditṭhadhamma i. 128, 161; iii. 92;
iv. 239; -abhiññā iii. 453;
-nibbāna iv. 17; -vedaniya iv.
4; -sukhavihāra i. 128, 161,
186; iii. 31
ditṭhi i. 70, 181 f., ii. 10, 307, 401;
iii. 204 f.; -upādāna i. 218;
ii. 12; -gata i. 71; ii. 305;
-ppatta iii. 189; -mānānusaya
i. 206; -sampanna iv. 107;
-sāmaññagata ii. 401
ditṭhe va dhamme i. 165, 180,
206; ii. 32; iii. 10, 107; v. 19
dubbayāna iii. 315
divasabhāga ii. 72
divāvihāra ii. 155
disa iv. 185
diḥha: -āṅgulin iii. 376; -āyuka-
saṅvattanika v. 13
dukkatakammakārīn iv. 210
dukkara pavāreka i. 112
dukkha i. 52, 72, 127, 215, 300;
ii. 38, 113, 118, 375; v. 16, 83,
101; -kkhandha ii. 57, 308;
• kkhaya ii. 23; -domanassā-
naṇ atthangamāya i. 232;
-nirodha, -nirodhagāminī pa-
tipadā i. 127, 223; ii. 337;
-paṭikkūla iii. 10; -bahula ii.
38; -samudaya i. 127, 223;
ii. 337; dukkhass' anta i.
86 f., 163; dukkhass' antakara
i. 206; dukkhe aññāṇa i. 223;
bahu° ii. 62; sa° v. 31; sabba°
iv. 167; sabba° kkhaya v.
59
dugga iii. 439
duggati i. 167; ii. 37
duccentita iv. 210
duttthulla iv. 208
duddasa ii. 174
duddasika iv. 213
duppañña i. 118, 190; ii. 334; iii.
358
dubbaca i. 189; ii. 66
dubbhāsita iv. 210
dummukha ii. 280
durabbhiraṇa i. 112
durabbhisambhava i. 112

durāgata i. 79
 durutta i. 79
 dussayuga v. 66
 dussīla v. 74
 dūra i. 100
 deva i. 33; ii. 36, 69, 322, 377, 388; iii. 101, 273, 454; iv. 183, 186; ānubhāva iv. 177; dūta iii. 310; iv. 231 ff.; -putta iv. 179, 183; -manussa ii. 297; sa^omanussa ii. 201
 devaka: sa^o ii. 201 f.
 devatā ii. 124, 289; v. 98. añña-tarā ii. 124
 deseti i. 18; iv. 197
 domanassa ii. 368, 375
 dovacassakarāṇa ii. 66
 dosa i. 104, 151, 203; sa^o i. 279 f.; iii. 269; vīti^o i. 279
 dosantara ii. 96, 100
 dvārasālā iii. 93
 dvedhāpatha ii. 132

Dh

dhanāyati ii. 308
 dhanuka ii. 311
 dhamma i. 89; ii. 68, 172, 174, 382; iii. 195; iv. 46; v. 81; -anvaya ii. 25; -ānuddhamma iii. 220; -ānussārin ii. 120, 267; iii. 151, 191; -kosa iii. 237; -ūpasanhitā pīmuja i. 174; -cakkhu v. 99; -cārin iii. 430; -cetiya iii. 355, -ja iv. 91; -tanhā i. 219; -dāyāda i. 89 ff.; iv. 91; -desanā ii. 53, 55; -desita ii. 22, 23; -dhātu iii. 113; iv. 105; -nandi iii. 13; -nimmita iv. 91, -netti iv. 48; -pariyāya i. 152; -bbūta ii. 76; -rāga iii. 13, 146; -rājā iii. 365, 403; -vādin ii. 208; iii. 408; -vicaya i. 83; iv. 142; -vīmaya ii. 13, 16; -veda i. 173; -samādāna ii. 371, 375; dhammaṇ sara-ṇaṇ gacchati i. 131; dhamme pasāda ii. 8, 14, 17; pathama^o ii. 181; mātugāmassa^o iv. 195; a^o cariyā-vīsamacariyā ii. 329; a^o vādin ii. 331
 dhammatā ii. 401, 403
 dhammā i. 245; ii. 84, 109, 339, 363; iv. 90 f., 163; v. 6, 98; -sārāṇiyā iv. 50; dvīsu dhammesu ii. 378; dhammesu dham-

mānupassin i. 245; a^o ii. 109
 dhammika ii. 396; iii. 321, 365
 dhammī kathā ii. 153, 168. iii. 25, 282
 dhātu ii. 352; iv. 105; cha^o v. 50
 dhārā ii. 322
 dhāreti i. 100
 dhiti ii. 52
 dhuva i. 71; ii. 405
 dhūmaṇ kattā ii. 259, 262
 dhūmāyana ii. 130
 dhona iii. 97

N

nagga ii. 48
 n' atthi dinnan ii. 332
 nandī i. 52; ii. 414; v. 3; -rāga ii. 134
 namo karoti ii. 134
 nalāṭikā ii. 74
 nava i. 102
 nassati iii. 275
 nahātaka ii. 324
 nāga i. 153; ii. 128, 134; iv. 206, -āpalokita ii. 420; āvāsa iii. 231; -vanika ii. 197 f.; iv. 198
 nānatta i. 37; -kathā iii. 223; -saññā iv. 208
 nānā: -ādhimuttikata ii. 29, -dhātu ii. 29
 nāma i. 221; -gotta ii. 273; -rūpasamudaya i. 221
 nābhika: sa^o iv. 215
 nārīsaha iii. 396
 nikāmayati iv. 165
 nikāmalābhī i. 161; iv. 158
 nikāmeti i. 117
 nikkujjita i. 130
 nikkhattadhura i. 101
 Nigānthagabbha ii. 231
 niggaṇṭha (niggaṇṭhā) iv. 166
 nigrodhaparimanāḍa ii. 380
 nighāta iii. 142
 nicca i. 71; ii. 405
 niccāta iii. 10
 nijjhāna: -ṇ khamati ii. 108; iii. 426
 nitthā ii. 9, 199, 217
 nittharāna ii. 108, 308
 nidahati iii. 333
 nipaka iii. 5; -vuttin ii. 5
 nibbāna i. 38, 104; ii. 37, 112, 175; iii. 218; v. 59; -ogadha ii. 370; -parāyana, pariyosāna ii. 370; -saṇvattanika ii. 83

nibbidā ii. 172; iii. 143
 nibbindati ii. 114
 nibbuta ii. 189; iii. 10, 438
 nibbuti ii. 401
 nibbedhika iii. 31; -paññā iv. 85
 nimantana ii. 44
 nimitta iv. 207; -karana ii. 354;
 obhāsa° iv. 209; rūpa° iv. 209;
 sabba° ii. 352 ff.; subha° i. 142;
 a° ii. 352, 355
 niyyāti ii. 194
 niraya ii. 37, 419; iv. 230; kukku-
 la° iv. 236; gūtha° iv. 236;
 mahā° iv. 234, 238
 nirāmisa iv. 26
 nirodha ii. 112, 175, 309; iii.
 269 f.
 nivāpa ii. 160, 162
 nivāseti i. 151
 nivuta iii. 447
 nisīdati i. 110, 252, 269; ii. 280;
 v. 46
 nissattha ii. 345
 nissarana ii. 11; iii. 144; iv. 90;
 a° paññā ii. 193
 nīceyya ii. 409
 nīla ii. 100, 343; iii. 259, 262;
 -vanarājīn iii. 401
 nīlaka i. 166
 nīvarana ii. 133; °appahīna ii. 318
 nīvāra ii. 45
 nekkha iv. 147
 nekkhamma ii. 82; iii. 116;
 -vitakka ii. 79; -sankappa iv.
 133; v. 65; -saññā iii. 270; -sīta
 v. 22, 23 ff.; -sukha iii. 171;
 iv. 158; -ena nītabba iv. 197
 nemantanika i. 150
 nemika: sa° iv. 215
 nemimaṇḍala ii. 254
 nerayika iii. 108
 nevāpika ii. 159
 no nu kho 'smi i. 69

P

paṇsu: -kūla ii. 45; -pisācaka iii.
 272
 pakkha i. 118; iii. 310; -hata iv.
 213
 pakkhandati ii. 58; iv. 161
 pakkhipati iii. 389
 pakkhisakuna ii. 213
 pag eva i. 150
 paccattaṇ yoniso manasikaroti ii.
 416

paccayika ii. 207
 paccavādin iii. 333
 paccāropeti ii. 66
 paccupatthita i. 151; iii. 195
 paccuppanna i. 69
 pacceka iii. 16
 pacchā ii. 241; -samana iii. 334
 pajahati i. 81, 101, 171. ii. 119;
 iii. 170, 333; v. 24, 26 f.
 pajā ii. 201
 pajānāti ii. 341 f.; nap° ii. 337
 pañcavaggiya (bhikkhu) ii. 187,
 192
 paññatta āsana ii. 168, 301; iii.
 18 (paññāpetvā)
 paññavānt ii. 339
 paññā ii. 62, 131, 147, 163, 342;
 iii. 30, 191, 193; v. 22, 51 f.;
 -ādhiṭṭhāna v. 52, 59; -indri-
 ya iv. 131; -cakkhu ii. 345;
 -nirodhika ii. 81; -vimutta
 iii. 188; -vimutti i. 164;
 -vuddhika ii. 82; -sampanna
 i. 118, 190; ii. 32; paññāya
 dubbalikarane ii. 217
 patalikā ii. 39
 patikā ii. 39
 patikujjati i. 149
 patikkanta i. 253
 patikkūla v. 107
 paṭigha ii. 369; -ānusaya ii. 369
 paṭicchanna i. 130
 paṭiññātakarāna iv. 45
 paṭidhāvati ii. 309
 patinissaggin i. 190; dup° i. 190
 patinissattha i. 173
 paṭipadā ii. 29, 191; iv. 146; v.
 11, 13; -anuttariya ii. 281
 paṭipanna iii. 123
 paṭipādita iii. 3
 paṭipucchati i. 144
 paṭibhāti i. 100, 151
 paṭibhāsati ii. 48
 paṭilābha i. 217
 paṭivineti i. 120
 paṭivibhatta ii. 396
 paṭivirata ii. 205
 paṭivirati iv. 133
 paṭiviruddha ii. 10
 paṭisankhā i. 75, 77 f., 80 ff.
 paṭisañcikkhati iv. 62 ff.
 paṭisallāna i. 181; v. 82, 84, 105;
 -ārāma ii. 254; -rata ii. 254;
 -sāruppa iii. 350; (vuttthito)
 ii. 165, 248, 334; iii. 124, 163,
 212, 220; v. 4

- patisotagāmin n. 176
 patissunāti i. 14, 20
 paṭhavi i. 25 ff., 41; n. 412 f.,
 -dhātu ii. 220, 222 ff., iv. 93;
 -pasasaka, -garahaka n. 406,
 -saññā iv. 152
 panava iv. 199
 panidahaṭṭi ii. 38; v. 6
 paṇita ii. 174, 181, 283; m. 115,
 216; -civara, -piṇḍapāta, -se-
 nāsana, -gūlāna° parikkhāra,
 i. 148
 paṇḍita n. 78, 186, 197, 370; m.
 10, 342; iv. 82; -bhūmi iv. 230;
 -vāda n. 270; -vedanīya ii. 174
 patāreti n. 265
 patitthāpeti m. 19
 patta (*wing, leaf*): āḷhaka ii. 311;
 -yāna m. 434
 patta (*bowl*): -civara v. 61;
 -civaraṇ ādāya i. 151; m. 20
 pattakkhandha n. 280
 patthayamāna i. 41
 pada ii. 78, 197, 388
 padaka m. 98
 padahaṭṭi iv. 14
 padāleti ii. 372
 paduṭṭhamanasāṅkappa i. 115
 padosā ii. 276
 padhāna m. 427; iv. 4, -pahitatta
 ii. 186; -vibbhanta n. 191;
 vemattikā m. 357
 panta i. 112
 panthanta ii. 228
 pannabhāra ii. 116, m. 438
 papañca n. 10; -saññā n. 75;
 chumna° iv. 167
 papāta i. 80
 pabba ii. 49
 pabbajati i. 180; m. 305
 pabbajita i. 111; m. 448; Sākyā-
 kulā° ii. 327
 pabbajjā m. 106; iv. 196
 pabbata ii. 215
 pabbājeti m. 353
 pamajjati (pamādattha) i. 195
 pamatta i. 189; ap° i. 189
 pamāna: -kata m. 450; -karaṇa
 ii. 354; ap° ii. 353 f.
 pamāda i. 107, 170
 para: -jana ii. 161; -puggala ii.
 29; -pessa m. 436; -ppavāda
 ii. 5; -loka v. 79; -lokavajja-
 bhayadassavin ii. 179; -vam-
 bhūti i. 116; -vyābādha iv. 80;
 -sattā ii. 29; pare (*pl.*) ii. 118
 parama n. 51; iv. 18; -sacca m.
 193
 paramparā-saṅsatta m. 425
 parājeti ii. 302
 parābhūta m. 453
 parikkhīnabhavasanyojana i. 43
 paricārikā i. 303
 paricāreti m. 292
 paricanna m. 202
 pariṇānāti ii. 279
 pariññā ii. 371
 pariññāta i. 43 f., 52; n. 118; a°
 i. 25, 29, 33
 pariññeyya i. 42
 pariṇāyakarātana iv. 229
 paritassati m. 390
 parittacetasa ii. 311
 paridevati ii. 57
 parinibbāna i. 194; n. 282;
 annpādā° ii. 156
 parinibbāyati n. 18; iv. 66, 196;
 v. 92
 parinibbūta ii. 282, a° i. 194
 paripunna i. 93; -sankappa v.
 97
 paripūreti ii. 321
 parippharati ii. 321
 parippasakaṇ ii. 322
 paribbājaka ii. 7, m. 408
 parimaṇḍala ii. 253
 parimaddana ii. 129
 parimukhaṇ satīṇ ii. 216
 pariyaḍāya ii. 61
 pariyaḍāya i. 63; n. 300, m. 114;
 v. 92; -bhattabhajana n. 45
 pariyesanā ii. 169
 pariyaḍapeti i. 141 f.
 pariyaḍāta i. 175; ii. 323; iv. 25,
 v. 53
 pariyaḍaddha i. 141
 pariyaḍāna: -kāyāna n. 202
 pariyaḍita i. 93
 parisankita m. 47
 parisuddha i. 175; n. 203, 345;
 iv. 18, 25, 154; parisuddhena
 cetasā pariyaḍātena ii. 323;
 a° ājīva i. 115; a° kīyakam-
 manta i. 113; a° manokam-
 manta i. 115; a° vacīkammanta
 i. 114
 palagaṇḍa ii. 90
 palālapitthaka ii. 59
 palāpa i. 193; -palipanna i. 193
 palipanna i. 193
 pallaṅka ii. 216
 palāsa i. 106, 169

pavana ii. 85
 pavayha iv. 166
 pavārita i. 93
 pavāheti i. 177
 pavivitta i. 100; ii. 143
 paviveka i. 101; -sukha iii. 171; iv. 158
 pavedeti ii. 202
 pasattha ii. 196
 pasādanīya iii. 350
 pasārita i. 264
 passa i. 63, 127, 176; ii. 7, 76, 309; iii. 13; a- i. 63
 passati i. 126; iii. 258; iv. 104
 passaddha i. 124; -kāyo sukhaṇ i. 174
 passaddhi i. 84; iv. 143; v. 83
 pahāṇa ii. 67
 pahitatta i. 126; ii. 80, 186, iii. 107, 193, 294
 pahīna i. 173; v. 106; -jātimaraṇa iii. 397; ap° v. 106
 pahiyati i. 64; ii. 90; iv. 163
 pahūtajivha iii. 382, 396
 pāṭikankha i. 301
 pāṭipada iii. 27
 pāna iii. 59, 120; -ātipāta i. 198; ii. 205, 333; iii. 200; -ātipātin i. 188; v. 11, 13, 20; -upeta i. 137
 pāṇimatta iv. 211
 pātumokkhasaṇṇavarasaṇṇvuta i. 155
 pātubhāva i. 217
 pāda: -kukkucca iii. 389; -maṇḍa-nānuyoga iii. 393
 •pāpa iii. 128; -kammin i. 178; -mitta i. 189
 pāpaka i. 80 ff.
 pāmujja ii. 326
 pārāgata v. 81
 pārā-gū ii. 397
 pārāṇ gacchati ii. 267, iii. 440
 pārājikasāmaṇṭa iv. 49
 pālīca i. 215
 pāsa iii. 303
 pāsāda ii. 39
 pāsādika iii. 350; v. 48
 pāhuṇa iii. 411
 pitaka-sampadāya iii. 424
 piṭṭhito piṭṭhito iii. 130
 piṇḍapāta i. 95, 174; -paṭikkanta ii. 23; paṇīta° i. 148
 piṇḍapātika iii. 240
 piṭamahāyuga iii. 417
 pithiyat iii. 340
 pipāsita ii. 38

piya i. 156
 piṣunāvācā i. 188, 200
 pihā v. 23
 pīta (*drinking*) i. 267; ii. 259, 263
 pīti i. 84; ii. 348; iv. 87; -paṭi-saṇṇvedin iv. 140 f.; -mana i. 174; -sukha ii. 63
 pītaka: sap°, nip° iv. 209
 puggala i. 137; iii. 9; v. 70; -vemattatā iii. 106; appaṭi° i. 144; sappaṭi° i. 144
 puja iv. 98
 puñña ii. 275, 283; -vant iii. 360; -sammata i. 177; puññaṇ karoti iii. 292
 puṭṭosena iv. 139
 putta: -mata iii. 235; -paputta iii. 312
 puthu: -paññā iv. 83; -samana-brāhmaṇa ii. 309
 puthujjana i. 20; ii. 156; -dussila v. 71; -silavān v. 71
 punabbhava: -ābhiniṃbatta ii. 347 f.; n'atthi dāni° ii. 174
 pubba: -angama i. 111; anhasa-maya i. 151; ii. 283; -anta ii. 309; -antakappika iv. 23; -āpara iii. 353; -petakattā iii. 223
 pubbenāpara iv. 138
 purakkharoti i. 145; ii. 303
 purāṇadāna iii. 98
 purima bhikkhu i. 96
 purisa: -antaragatā ii. 44; -puggala ii. 275; -bhūmi iii. 230; nip° iii. 215
 pūjā ii. 172
 pūjeti i. 148
 pūti i. 273
 pecca ii. 110
 peta i. 159
 pettika iii. 299
 pettivisaya ii. 37
 pema ii. 120
 pemaṇīya iv. 199
 porin ii. 207
 porohicca iii. 436

 Ph.
 phaggu i. 179
 pharusāvācā i. 188, 200 f.
 phassa i. 221; iii. 308; iv. 87; -samudaya i. 221
 phāsuviḥāra ii. 97; iii. 18
 phussita: -aggala ii. 39

B

bandhukaroga iii. 353
 barūhisa ii. 11
 bala ii. 7, 97; -viriya ii. 161
 bahsamāṇsika ii. 59
 bahalapattapālāsa ii. 39
 bahiddhā i. 249, 252; iv. 161
 bahinagara ii. 21
 bahu: -kāra ii. 186 f.; -jana ii. 233, iii. 236; -janasukha i. 123; -janahita i. 123; -dukkha iii. 43; -ssuta i. 190; bahud-eva rattin v. 48
 bāla i. 178; iv. 103; -lakkhana iv. 210; -lāpana iv. 57; -bhūmi iv. 214
 bālhaghlāna ii. 317
 bāhulika i. 101
 bāhusacca iii. 156
 bimba iii. 301
 būla iii. 427
 bilangathālīka ii. 58
 biḷārabhastā ii. 101
 buddha ii. 282; iii. 437: -cakkhu ii. 179
 bojjhanga i. 82, 289
 bodha ii. 282, 291
 bodhi iii. 326; -satta i. 113; -sattamātā iv. 180, 182
 byañjana i. 150; ii. 78, 388; iii. 391; sa° ii. 203
 byādhidhamma ii. 170
 byāpajjati ii. 311
 byāpannacitta i. 115, 188; ii. 332
 byāpāda i. 169, 201, 282; ii. 216; -vitakka ii. 79, 81; a° vitakka ii. 83
 Brahma i. 34; ii. 27; -ujjugatta iii. 378; -kāyika ii. 333; -cakka ii. 27, -ja iii. 320; -dāyāda ii. 320, -deyya iii. 415; -nimmita iii. 320; -patta iii. 98; -bhūta ii. 76; iii. 10, 405; -loka ii. 245, 422; -vacca-sin iii. 418; -vannin iii. 418; -ssara iii. 382; Brahmunā ii. 389
 brahmatta iv. 123
 brahmācariya i. 127, 180; ii. 41, 69, 204; iii. 101, 443, 446; -upaddava iv. 165; -pariyosāna i. 180; ii. 198; iii. 107; a° ii. 206
 brahmācārin i. 188; ii. 206; a° i. 188; sa° ii. 304

brāhmana i. 109, 113; ii. 74, 324, 388; iii. 129, 339, 436, 441; -karana ii. 312; -gāma ii. 327; -parisā ii. 35; a° ii. 198
 brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ i. 157
 brūheti ii. 285

Bh

bhagavant i. 10, 13; -nettika ii. 374; -patisarana ii. 375; -mūlaka ii. 374
 bhaginī iii. 295
 bhājati i. 80
 bhandanaajāta ii. 393
 bhatta: -agga i. 145
 bhadanta i. 14
 bhaddekaratta v. 1, 3, 7
 bhabba ii. 69 f.; -ābhāsa, a° v. 20
 bhamukantara iii. 385
 bhaya i. 160; iii. 177; -dassāvin i. 155; -bherava i. 113
 bhava i. 52; ii. 347, 414 f.; iii. 223; v. 57; -ābhava ii. 74; iii. 308; -āsava i. 67; -kathā iii. 223; -dīṭṭhi ii. 10; -nirodha iii. 123; -netti iii. 342; -saṃyojana v. 31; a° iii. 223. See vibhava
 bhavati i. 69 (bhavissāmi nu kho na nu kho), 89 ff. (bhavatha), 195 (ahuvattha); ii. 189 (huveyya), 272 (bhavamāna)
 bhasma iii. 60
 bhassappavādika ii. 270
 bhāva iii. 120
 bhāvanā iii. 243
 bhāvaniya i. 156
 bhāveti iii. 43, 101
 bhāsati i. 19
 bhāsita ii. 279
 bhāṇanaka i. 119; ii. 47 f.
 bhikkhācariya iii. 428
 bhikkhu i. 13, 241; -āhāva iii. 334, -sangha ii. 327; v. 74; satthimatta° v. 101; bhikkhavo(e) i. 13, 18, 20, 241
 bhikkhunī i. 147; -nūpassaya iv. 195
 bhinkāra iv. 219
 bhitti iv. 235
 bhiyyo i. 114
 bhisakka iii. 142
 bhīruka jātika i. 116
 bhuttāvin i. 93
 bhūta i. 31 ff., 52, 207; ii. 99; iii. 104, 120; -bhavya ii. 406; -vādin ii. 208

bhūnaha iii. 211
 bhūmigata iii. 420
 bhūripaṇṇa iii. 98
 bheda i. 216
 bhedana-viddhaṇṣanadhamma ii. 129
 bherava i. 160. *See also* bhaya-
 bhoga ii. 107
 bhojana: bhojane amattaññu i. 152
 bhottukamyata i. 150

M

maṇsa: -pesin ii. 133; sa°, nim°
 lohita i. 273
 makkha i. 106, 169
 maga i. 120
 magga i. 105, 227, 231; v. 104,
 106; -aṅga iv. 132; -paṭipadā
 ii. 37; iv. 39, 146; maggo
 bodhāya ii. 291; maggaṇ
 ācikkheyya i. 130
 mankubbhūta ii. 280
 macca v. 81
 maccu v. 2; -dheyya ii. 266; a° ii
 266; -maraṇa i. 216
 macchaghātaka iii. 11
 maccharin i. 189
 macchariya, macchera i. 106,
 169
 majjhima i. 102; majjhimā paṭi-
 padā i. 104
 majjhekalyāṇa ii. 202
 •maññati i. 25 ff., 32 f., 36 f., 41
 maññita v. 60
 maṇi iii. 262; -ratana iv. 227
 maṇḍanakaṇṭhika i. 152
 mataja ii. 325
 mattaññu ii. 316
 mattatṭhaka ii. 224
 mattika iii. 299
 mada i. 107, 170
 madhupiṇḍika ii. 78
 mana (mano) i. 113; ii. 77, 349;
 v. 6; -kamma iii. 129; v. 15;
 -daṇḍa iii. 52, 59; -dhātu iv.
 105; -paṭibaddha iii. 57; -pa-
 dosa iii. 60; -bhāvanīya iii.
 266; -maya iii. 122, 263;
 -viññāṇa ii. 77, 345; -sankhāra
 iii. 104; -sañcetana i. 209;
 -samphassa i. 221; -samphassa-
 jā vedanā i. 220
 manasi: -karaṇīya i. 67; a° i. 67
 f.; -kāra i. 142, 221; ii. 346;

iv. 88; a° ii. 90; -karoti i.
 18 f., 142 f.; iv. 151 f.; a° iv.
 151
 manāpa i. 156; -amanāpa iii. 140
 manuṇa iii. 97; -inda iii. 403
 manussa ii. 37; iv. 186; -kanta iv.
 198; -gahana iii. 7; -rahasey-
 yaka iii. 350; -saññā iv. 152
 manta iii. 364; -pada iii. 424
 mamāyati ii. 308
 mamukāra iii. 198
 mala i. 141; -ggahita i. 141, 166
 masāṇa ii. 45
 mahatta iii. 155
 mahallaka ii. 51, 224, iii. 434
 mahā (mahant) iii. 299; -ānisaṇṣa
 i. 159; ii. 313; -kammavi-
 bhanga v. 18; -ggata i. 280;
 iv. 200; a° i. 280; -cattārisaka
 iv. 135; -tanhājāla ii. 311;
 -nāga i. 153; -paññā ii. 78,
 370; iii. 10; iv. 82; -purisa
 iii. 364; -purisalakkhaṇa iii.
 363, 402; -purisavīhāra v. 106;
 -pphala i. 159; ii. 313; iii. 136;
 -pphalatara v. 75; -bhūta i.
 222; ii. 220; -sayana ii. 209;
 makesakkha iv. 183; mahatā
 atthena saṇyutta iii. 10 f.
 mahita iii. 333
 mānava iii. 164, 371
 mātāpettikasambhava ii. 129
 mātu: -kucchi iv. 170, 176 f.;
 -rakkhita ii. 330
 māna i. 107, 170; -ānusaṇṣa iii.
 198; -ābhisamaya i. 87
 māneti i. 148
 māyā i. 106, 169; -kata iv. 57;
 -vin i. 189
 māla ii. 209; iii. 328 (angulīnam);
 -guṇaparikkhittā ii. 330
 miga: -jāta ii. 160
 micchā: -ājīva v. 134; -cāra i.
 199; -ñāṇin i. 188; -ditṭhi i.
 187 f., 202; iii. 102; iv. 131,
 135; -ditṭhika ii. 332; -paṭi-
 patti iii. 444; -vācā i. 188;
 -vimutti i. 189; sankappa i.
 188; iv. 132
 mīlhasukha iii. 171
 mukhara i. 152
 muṇḍa iii. 263
 mutthassati i. 117, 190; iv. 141
 muṇḍaka ii. 417; iii. 280
 muta i. 37; ii. 110
 mutta (mukta) i. 173; -ācāra ii. 43

mudu iii. 385; -talunahatthapāda
iii 376
muddā ii. 56
muddha: -āvasitta ii. 51
muni ii. 48; iii. 397, v. 51, 60
musā i. 200; iii. 454; -vāda i. 200;
-vādin i. 188
mūla i. 12; -jāta ii. 388
mūlha i. 130
mettā ii. 395; iii. 140; -sahagata
i. 175; -sahagatena cetasā ii.
326
methuna ii. 206
medhāvin ii. 186
mokkhacika ii. 310
mogha ii. 57; -purisa ii. 23; a°
iii. 406
monapatta iii. 97
momūha iii. 233
mora i. 120
molibaddha ii. 371
mosadhamma iv. 56; v. 59
moha i. 203, vīta° i. 280; sa° i.
280; iii. 269

Y

ya: yāṇ nūnāhaṇ i. 95; yadiccha-
kaṇ ii. 98; yadidaṇ i. 95, 237
yakkha ii. 277
yañña ii. 51
yato i. 171, 173; °ca kho ii. 18
yathā: -ābhīrantāṇ ii. 148; -odhi
i. 172; -kāmakaraṇiṇi ii. 160;
-patipanna ii. 37; -bhūtaṇ
pajānāti ii. 29
yasagga iii. 156
yasassin iv. 99
yānakāraputta i. 151; purāṇa° i.
151
yāvatāyuka iv. 170
yāvadattha i. 93
yuganandha v. 104
yuñjati iii. 340
yuva i. 152; ii. 51; iii. 264
yeniccchaka ii. 98
yoga iii. 440; -kkhema i. 41; ii.
69; iii. 32; a° kāma ii. 85
yojēti iii. 314
yoni ii. 35
yoniso manasikāra i. 64; a° i. 64

R

rakkhāvaranaguttan iii. 321
rangakkhama iii. 95
racati i. 149

rajakkha: appa° ii. 179; appa° jā-
tika ii. 186; mahā° ii. 179
rajata ii. 170, 209
rajo, raja i. 141; -jalla iii. 378,
-jallika ii. 325; -dhātu iii. 231,
rajāpatha i. 141 f.; ii. 204 f.
ratu i. 160; iii. 440; a° i. 160;
iii. 181, 440
ratta: -ūparata ii. 208; -ññutā
iii. 157
rattibhāga ii. 72
rathaka ii. 311
rathesabha iii. 402
ramaṇiṇi ii. 173, 250
rava iv. 49
rasaggasaggin iii. 380
rahāyati iii. 351
rāga i. 44; ii. 354; iii. 141; -ānu-
saya ii. 368; -dosamohānaṇ
tanutta i. 163; -ratta ii. 176;
vīta° i. 279; iii. 270; sa° i. 279;
ii. 10; iii. 269
rājakārāma v. 96
rājā iii. 365, 403; -ābhīnīta iii.
180; -ābhīrājā iii. 403; -kathā
iii. 221; -guṇa iii. 159; -porisa
ii. 56; -bhogga iii. 162, 415
rāmaṇeyyaka ii. 303
rāhumukha ii. 58
ritta ii. 279
rukkha: -cetiya i. 119; -devatā
ii. 372; -mūla i. 195; ii. 215;
-mūlka ii. 325
rūpa i. 221, 287, ii. 69, 230, 275 f.,
360 f.; iii. 255, 257, 259; iv. 159;
v. 6, 29; -attā ii. 275;
-ññu ii. 258, 261; -tanhā i.
219; -dhātu iv. 104; -nimitta
iv. 209; -saññā, a° saññā iv.
18; -saññin iii. 257; rūpassa
samudaya i. 287; āmāra° ii.
113
rūpin iv. 17; a° iv. 17
roga iii. 146

L

lakkhaṇa: -kusala ii. 258, 262
langī ii. 128, 131
lābha i. 116; -agga iii. 156; -sakkā-
rasiloka i. 116
ludda ii. 329; iii. 11
lūka i. 149; -cīvaradhara iii. 239
loka i. 123, 139, 182, 243; ii. 29,
74, 100, 110, 200, 266; iii. 208;
-akkhāyika iii. 223; -anu-
kampa i. 123; -antarika iv. 177;

-āmisā v. 22; -āmisādhimutta
iv. 52; -āyata iii. 362; -dhātu
iv. 113, 121, 186; -paraloka
ii. 117
lokuttara ii. 401; iv. 163
lokyasammata i. 177
lobha i. 104, 203; -dhammā ii.
61 f.
lomahatthajāta ii. 304; lomaṇ
haṇṣati ii. 48
lohita; -paññā ii. 64, 329
lohitaka; -upadhāna ii. 39

V

vanka i. 151; iii. 8
vankaka ii. 310
vacanāpatha i. 79
vacī: -danda iii. 51; -sankhāra i.
223; ii. 351, 364 ff; iii. 104;
iv. 31, 133
vacchaka ii. 403
vajja i. 155; sā° iii. 347
vañcana ii. 211
vatuma: chinna° iv. 167
vaṭṭanāvalī ii. 50
vaṭṭi v. 59
vana ii. 259, 262
vaṇijjā ii. 56
vanṇa iii. 319; -pokkharatā iii.
418; -sammāna ii. 376. a°
bhāsati ii. 95 f.
vatakutūhalamangala ii. 309
vattar ii. 76
• vattha i. 165; -guyha iii. 368
vatthu ii. 209
vadati i. 55, 71 (vado); ii. 66
vana i. 11; ii. 423; -kammika ii.
372; -cetiya i. 119; -devatā ii.
372; -pattha i. 112; ii. 72,
215; -saṇḍa ii. 21, 48, 173;
-spati ii. 372
vanta i. 173
vabbhācitarū ii. 191
vammika ii. 127 f.
vaya: -dhammānupassin i. 249
varatta iii. 437
vaḷabbhīratha ii. 194
vassa ii. 135
vassika iii. 214
vācāgocara iv. 204
vāmanikā ii. 198
vāyamatī i. 140
vāyo i. 30; -dhātu iv. 93
vāri: -vārita, -yuta iii. 58; -dhuta,
-phuṭa iii. 59

vālakambala ii. 45
vāsi iv. 212
vikinnavācā i. 152
vikkhitta i. 280
vigatacāpalla iii. 422
vighātapariḷāha iii. 40
vicāra ii. 348; iv. 87
vicikicchati iii. 368
vicikicchā i. 73, 285; iv. 207
victakāḷaka i. 150, 174
vijānāti ii. 342
vijitasangāma ii. 179
vijitāvīn iii. 441
vijjā i. 126, 128; ii. 18, 370; iii.
33, 343; v. 81, 101, 104;
-uppāda ii. 347; -bhāgiya iv.
144; vijjan uppādeti i. 206
vijjotalati ii. 57
viññāna i. 209; ii. 276, 305, 339,
342, 351; v. 6, 53; -kaṣṇa
iii. 261; -kkhandha iv. 78;
-dhātu iv. 93; -nirodha ii.
308; -samudaya i. 222
viññāta i. 37; ii. 110
viññū i. 80; -purisa iii. 454
vīṭapīn ii. 372
vitakka ii. 77, 94, 348; v. 87,
132; -pariyāyapaṭṭha ii. 94;
-sankhāra ii. 92; a° iv. 209
See kāma°, byāpāda°, vihiṇṣā°
vitudati iv. 33
vitthāyitatta ii. 449
vidita ii. 324; iv. 87 f., 189
viddasu ii. 10
vinaya: -vādin ii. 208; a° vādin ii.
331
vināmeti iii. 388
vinpāta ii. 37
vinubbhujati ii. 339
vinūlaka i. 273
vineti i. 243; ii. 271
vinodeti i. 81
vipajjamāna iii. 444
viparinata ii. 96
viparināma v. 22; -aññathābhāva
iii. 345; -dhamma ii. 113, a°
dhamma i. 71
viparibbhinna ii. 351
viparitadassana ii. 332
vipassanā ii. 346; -āya saman-
nāgato i. 157
vipāka iii. 426; v. 19
vipubbakajāta i. 273
vipattisārīn i. 195
vibbhantacittā i. 117
vibhanga v. 1, 7, 28

- vibhava iv. 16; v. 57; -esin ii. 414;
 -ditthi ii. 11
 vimatṭha iii. 94
 vimariyādikata iv. 80
 vimuccati i. 127
 vimutta i. 43, 127, 280; ii. 115;
 -anuttariya ii. 281; -citta ii.
 117; a° i. 280; paññā° iii. 188
 vimutti ii. 147, 174, 370; v. 59,
 104; -ñāṇadassana ii. 147;
 ceto° i. 164; ii. 162, 232, 346
 (-phala), 352 ff.; iv. 158;
 paññā° i. 164
 vimok(k)ha i. 162; ii. 423; iii.
 255 f.; iv. 66 f.; v. 23;
 samaya°, asamaya° ii. 232
 viyūḷha ii. 57
 virati iv. 133
 virāga ii. 112, 175; iv. 92; virāgā
 vimuccati ii. 115; asesa° ni-
 rodha ii. 308
 viriya i. 83, 124; iv. 88; -ārambha
 ii. 131; -sambojjhanga iv.
 143; accāradaddha°, atulina° iv.
 208; viriyaṇ ārabhati i. 140
 virūparūpa iii. 309
 virūḷhi ii. 68
 vilambin ii. 372
 vilepana ii. 209
 vilokita i. 261
 vivaṭa i. 315
 vivarati i. 130; iii. 352
 vivādāpanna ii. 393
 vivāha iii. 400
 vivitta ii. 214; -cchada iii. 367
 viveka i. 100 f.; ii. 181; iv. 160;
 -āvatta iii. 390; -nimna ii.
 367; -nissita i. 85; iv. 143
 visaggyutta ii. 116
 visattikā ii. 163
 visamalobha i. 169
 visaya iv. 57
 visikhākathā iii. 223
 visujjhati v. 81
 visuddha iii. 397
 visūka i. 71
 vissattha ii. 193
 vihangama iii. 434
 viharati i. 10, 41, 76, 180, 243 f.;
 ii. 206
 vihāra iii. 16, 352; iv. 155, 162
 vihigsa i. 187, 193 f.; a° i. 187
 vihigsa: -vitakka ii. 79, 81; a°
 vitakka ii. 83
 vihita i. 271
 vihethaka v. 14
 viheseti ii. 416 f.
 vīta: -accika ii. 37, -dhūma ii. 37;
 rāga v. 77; -rāga, -dosa,
 -moha i. 44 f.
 vītinaṇṇeti i. 95
 vītisaṇṇeti i. 110
 vīthi ii. 260, 263
 vimaṇsaka ii. 378
 vimaṇsānucarita ii. 22
 vimaṇsin iii. 453
 virangarūpa iii. 366
 vutṭhāna ii. 30, 350, 352
 vuttaṇ kho pan' etan i. 94
 vuddha ii. 51
 vuddhi ii. 68
 vusita i. 127, 180
 vusitavant i. 42
 vūpakattha i. 179 f., iii. 107
 vecikicchā i. 116, 189
 veda iii. 97, 362; -gū ii. 324
 vedanā i. 220, 245; ii. 342 f.;
 iv. 87, 141; -kāya i. 220;
 -samudaya i. 220; sukha°,
 dukkha° ii. 286, 368; sukha°,
 dukkha°, adukkhamasukha° i.
 274 f.; vedanāsu vedanānu-
 passin i. 245; iv. 141
 vedanīya iv. 9
 vedalla ii. 106
 vedeti iii. 396
 venayika ii. 117 f.
 vepulla ii. 68
 veyyākaraṇa ii. 106
 veramanī i. 203; iv. 133
 verin i. 178
 vesāraṇṇa ii. 33
 vehāsagata iii. 420
 vo i. 18
 vodāna ii. 30
 vokkamma iv. 166
 vosāna ii. 231; iii. 308
 vossaggaparināmi i. 86
 voharati iv. 109
 vohāra iii. 435; -samuecheda iii. 39
 vyañjana iv. 29
 vyatta ii. 108, 186
 vyanta ii. 81; vyantīkaroti i. 81
 vyāpajjha: a° iii. 104; iv. 101;
 sa° iii. 103, 347

S

- saṅgyama iii. 443
 saṅgyojana i. 73, 163, 287; iii.
 39 f., 143; gihī° iii. 196;
 tiṇṇa° i. 102; vāvattayī° i. 87

- saṅvara i. 62, 74 f.; iii. 213
 saṅviggā ii. 304; iii. 212
 saṅvijjati i. 139; ii. 381
 saṅvuta ii. 315; iii. 213
 saṅsattha ii. 339, 342; a° ii. 143
 saṅsaya ii. 319
 saṅsāmeti ii. 152
 saṅsāra ii. 51
 saṅsedaja ii. 36
 sakamika iii. 265
 sakadāgāmin i. 163
 sakūccana iii. 436
 sakid eva iii. 15; iv. 208; °iman
 lokaṅ āgantvā i. 163
 sakkaroti i. 148
 sakkāya ii. 358; -ditthi i. 73;
 -bhaya iv. 22
 sakkāra i. 116
 sakkharā ii. 420
 sakkhībhabbatā iv. 146
 sagga ii. 419; -kathā iii. 91
 saghāta ii. 311
 sankappa iii. 268, 302
 sankitti ii. 44
 sankilūṭṭha i. 166; ii. 380; -citta
 i. 140; citta° i. 167
 sankilesa ii. 82
 sanku ii. 421
 sankha: -muṇḍika ii. 58; -lukhita
 ii. 205; iii. 290
 sankhata iv. 106; v. 55 ff.; a°
 iv. 106
 sankhā ii. 72, 75
 sankhāta ii. 329, 361
 sankhāna ii. 56; iv. 69
 • sankhāra i. 222; ii. 364; iv. 14,
 107; -uppattin iv. 146; -niro-
 dha ii. 308; -samudaya i. 222;
 sabba° samatha ii. 112, 175
 sankhitta i. 280
 saṅga iii. 339; -ātiga iii. 437
 sangaha ii. 218, 230
 sangha ii. 68; saṅghaṅ bhindati
 iv. 108; saṅghaṅ saraṇaṅ gac-
 chati i. 131
 sanghāṭi ii. 325 f.; iii. 28; -patta-
 cīvaradhāraṇa i. 265
 sanghāta iii. 59
 saṅghin iii. 236
 sacca i. 70; ii. 401; v. 15, 52, 59;
 -ānupatti, -ānubodha iii. 427;
 -sandha ii. 206
 sacchikiriya iii. 275
 sajotibhūta ii. 278
 sajjiṭṭa ii. 406
 saṅjagghati iv. 12
 saṅjāti i. 217
 saṅjānāti ii. 343
 saññā i. 221; ii. 74, 342; iv. 87;
 -maya iii. 122
 saññim iii. 256, 258; -gabbha iii. 231
 saññulha iii. 99
 saṭha i. 189; iii. 7, 358
 saṇḍasaṇḍacārīn ii. 44
 satānusārīn ii. 291
 satī i. 82, ii. 52, 308, iv. 88;
 -patthāna i. 237, 238; ii. 363;
 iv. 28, 104, 139; -pārisuddhi
 iv. 90; -sampajañña iv. 69;
 -sambojjhanga i. 82 f.; iv. 143
 satimant i. 243
 satta (sattva) iii. 120; iv. 178;
 -nikāya i. 215; sattānaṅ vi-
 suddhiyā i. 231, 236, 237
 sattha v. 82 f.; -hāraka v. 85
 satthar ii. 9; iv. 165; satthari
 pasādo ii. 8 f., 13, 16
 satthi iii. 387
 sadattha i. 43
 sadā i. 179
 sadevaka ii. 55
 saddha ii. 325; as° i. 152; iii. 358
 saddhamma i. 196; iii. 29;
 -saññattā, a° iii. 117; a° iii.
 164; iv. 79
 saddhā i. 111 f., 152, 190; ii. 171,
 196; iv. 146; -ānusārīn ii.
 120, 267; iii. 151, 191; -matta
 ii. 120; -vimutta iii. 189; as°
 i. 190
 sanantana iv. 205
 santa i. 281, 289; ii. 174, 282; iii.
 9; iv. 163; a° i. 281, 289
 santatāṅ: -vuttin iii. 5; -sīla iii. 4
 santi iii. 341; v. 52; -varapada ii.
 171
 santike i. 100
 santuttha ii. 141, 211
 santhāgāra iii. 12, 16
 sandacchāya ii. 39
 sanditṭhiparāmāsin i. 190
 sannāmeti iii. 387
 sannidhikāraka iii. 234
 sanneti ii. 322
 sapadānacārīn iii. 240
 sappurisa i. 24; -dhamma iv. 98;
 a° iv. 79; a° dhamma iv. 98
 sabba i. 38; -amitta iii. 405;
 -ākāraparipūra iii. 375; -ābhi-
 bhū ii. 189; -āsavasaṅvara i.
 61, 86; -(ñ)jaha ii. 189; ūṇu
 ii. 63; -dassavin ii. 64; -dukkha

- iv. 167, v. 59; -dhamma iii. 397; -dhammamūlapariyāya i. 15 ff., 24; -vidū ii. 189; sabbatopabbha ii. 413
 sabrahmaka ii. 201 f.
 sabrahmacārin i. 80, 152; ii. 396
 samagga: -ārāma, -nandī, -rata ii. 207
 samana i. 113; ii. 4 (4 *classes*), 324; iii. 17, 129; -kasāṭa ii. 325; -kāraṇa ii. 312, -dosa ii. 325; -mala ii. 325; -sāmīci-paṭipadā ii. 325; as° ii. 198; sa° brāhmaṇa ii. 201 f.
 samatha ii. 282, 346, 401
 samadhigāṇhātīin 216
 samanupassati ii. 111, 279, v. 100
 sam(m)annesati iii. 368
 samayappavādaka iii. 266
 samavattakkhandha iii. 380
 samādapeti i. 111
 samādhi i. 84, 113, ii. 83, 147, iv. 207; -sampaṇṇa ii. 32, sambojjhāṇa iv. 143
 samādhīyati iv. 143
 samāhita i. 124, 126, 280, a° i. 117, 280
 samudāya ii. 11; dhammānupassin i. 249, 270, 279 f.; vāyadhammānupassin i. 250, 252
 samudācarati i. 182; ii. 75; iii. 8
 samudācāra iv. 162
 samudda iv. 222; -akkhāyikā iii. 223
 sampajāna i. 243; iv. 161 ff., 168, 176; -musā ii. 330; a° i. 117
 sampajjamāna iii. 445
 sampajjalita ii. 278
 sampannasīla i. 153 ff., 165
 samparāya. -vedanīya iv. 4
 samparāyika ii. 60
 sampasāda iv. 59
 sampasīdati iii. 338
 samphappalāpa i. 200 f.
 samphappalāpī i. 188
 sambahula ii. 54
 sambodha i. 104, 113; ii. 63, 69; iii. 32; -gāmin iii. 255; -sukha iii. 171; iv. 158
 sambodhi: -parāyana i. 162
 sambhavesin i. 207
 sammā: -ājīva i. 105; iv. 134; -kammanta i. 105, -ñāṇa iv. 134 f.; -ñāṇin i. 188; -ditthi i. 105, 196 f.; ii. 346; iv. 131 f., 134 f.; -dukkhakkhayagāmin iii. 31, 327; paṭipatti iii. 444; -vācā i. 105; -vāyama i. 105; iv. 132; -vimutti i. 189; iv. 134; -saṅkappa i. 105; iv. 133 f.; -sati i. 105; -samādhi i. 105; iv. 130; -sambuddha i. 52; ii. 8, 33, 189; iii. 15 (-ppavedita); iii. 13, 367; -sambodhi i. 54; samma: -ggata ii. 13; -d-añña i. 43; -pañña i. 183; -ppadhāna iii. 359
 sammūṇṇita i. 264
 sammukkhāvinaya iv. 43
 sammodati i. 110
 sammoha: -vihāra i. 122; a° dhamma i. 123
 sayaj ii. 202; -paṭibhāṇa ii. 202, -vasin iii. 217
 sayati i. 252, 269; iv. 162, seyya ii. 46
 sarasaṅkappa iv. 144
 saranaṇ gacchati i. 130; iii. 327
 sarita iii. 30
 sarīra i. 272
 salākagaha iv. 109
 salomahaṇsa i. 119
 sallekha i. 186 f.; -pariyāya i. 195
 saḷāyatana: -samudaya i. 221; saḷāyatana i. 154; v. 103
 savaṇīya iii. 394
 saviññāṇaka iv. 78
 sassata i. 71; ii. 405; iv. 23
 sassatisamaṇ i. 71
 sahadhamma ii. 33
 sahadhammika ii. 8, 14, 17, 277; iv. 4, 9
 sahavyatā ii. 333
 sabassāra iv. 215
 sākacchā ii. 35, 346
 sākhabhakkha ii. 45
 sāciyoga ii. 211
 sātheyya i. 106, 169
 sāṇa (cloth) ii. 45
 sātasaḷagata iv. 209
 sāthalika i. 101
 sādharanabhogin ii. 396
 sādhipaporisa ii. 37
 sādhu i. 152
 sādhuṇa i. 18 f.; -manasikāraṇ iv. 140
 sāmāñña iii. 127, 168, 228; -attha ii. 314; sāmāññe ana-pekkhavant i. 152
 sāmāka bhakkha ii. 45
 sāmāyika iv. 158; a° iv. 159

- sāyatatiyaka ii. 46
 sāyita i. 267
 sāra iv. 167
 sārājṇi ii. 311
 sāratta iv. 12
 sārambha i. 107, 170
 sārāga iii. 206; a° iii. 206
 sārāṇiya ii. 394
 sāla: -mūla ii. 371; -rājamūla i. 11
 sāli i. 174
 sālohita i. 159
 sāhulaṇḍivara iii. 219
 sikkhati i. 155
 sikkhā: -sāṇivasamāpanna ii. 205;
 sikkhāya na tibbāgārāvā i. 152
 sikkhita ii. 52
 sināti i. 179
 sināna i. 177
 sirigṇasapamphassa i. 78
 siloka i. 116
 sīta i. 78
 sītibhavati v. 58
 sītibhūta ii. 189, iii. 10
 sīla i. 154; ii. 8 f., 69, 147, 346;
 v. 81; -kathā iii. 90; -kkhan-
 dha ii. 361; -bbataparamāsa
 i. 73; -bbatupādāna i. 218;
 ii. 12; -maya iii. 270; -vatī
 iv. 180; -visuddhattha ii. 155;
 -sampaṇna ii. 32, 147; -sāmañ-
 ñagata ii. 401
 silavant ii. 396
 sivathikā i. 272
 sīsa; -ānulokin ii. 154
 siha iii. 401; -nāda ii. 7, 27;
 • -pubbadḍhakāya iii. 379;
 -seyyā ii. 316; -hanu iii. 381
 sukka iii. 103, 320; -vipāka iii.
 103; a° iii. 103
 sukha i. 123; ii. 339, 348, 376;
 iii. 115, 323; iv. 87; -dhātu
 iv. 105; -patisaṇvedin iii. 10;
 -paribhata iii. 291; -bahulā
 vedanā ii. 39; -vihāra i. 128,
 161; -vedaniya v. 17, 53;
 sukhaṇ vedeti ii. 326, 342
 sukhin iii. 217
 sukhuma i. 208
 sugata ii. 386; iii. 440
 sugati i. 168
 sujāta iii. 402
 sujḇḇhati i. 178; iii. 320
 suñña ii. 5; iv. 150 f.; -āgāra i.
 195; -āgāragata i. 247
 suññatā ii. 367; iv. 154, 160;
 -vihāra iv. 150; v. 105
 suṇāti i. 18 f.; ii. 327
 suta i. 37; ii. 110; iii. 47
 sutta ii. 106
 suddha i. 179
 suppatitthitapāda iii. 374
 suppatiṭṭha ii. 173
 subbaca i. 189
 subha iii. 256; -āsubha iii. 439
 subharatā i. 96
 suladdhalābha ii. 147
 suvaṇṇa: -vaṇṇa ii. 280; iii. 377
 suhita i. 93, 150
 sūpa i. 150
 sūpatthitacitta iii. 6
 sūrakathā iii. 223
 se iv. 53
 sekha i. 40; ii. 131; iii. 201; a° iii.
 162
 setṭha ii. 297
 setā ii. 194
 setaka ii. 173
 senāsana iv. 155; paṇita° i. 148
 seyya iii. 428
 seyyathidaṇ i. 105
 serin iii. 217
 sokapariddava i. 232, 236
 socatī ii. 57
 sota (ear): -viññeyya ii. 380,
 -samphassaja ii. 225
 sota (stream) i. 162; -āpatthiphalā-
 sacchikiriya ii. 403; v. 72;
 • -āpanna i. 162; v. 97
 sotatta ii. 48
 sotti iii. 280
 sottiya ii. 324
 sotthī iii. 337
 sodheti i. 178
 sopānakaḷevara iii. 321; iv. 69
 sobbha i. 80
 somanassa ii. 376; v. 25; -tṭhānī-
 ya v. 22
 sorata ii. 98; -sorata ii. 99
 so i. 193; -tatto, • sino ii. 48
 sneha ii. 287; iii. 207; -ānugata,
 -pareta ii. 322
 svākkhēta ii. 119, 388

H •

- hata ii. 45
 hattha: -atthika i. 273; -āpale-
 khana ii. 43; -kukkucca iii.
 389; -ppajotikā ii. 59; -vikāra
 ii. 242
 hatthin: -damma iv. 198; -pado-
 pama ii. 198

- hadaya i. 152
haya iii. 160
harati i. 113
haliddi ii. 100
have i. 113
hāsupaṇṇa iv. 84
hita i. 123; -ānukampin ii. 96;
-esin i. 195; hitāya sukhāya
ii. 108; ahitāya dukkhāya iv.
37
hirimant i. 190
hirottappa ii. 313
hīnaviriya i. 117
huta ii. 332
huraṇ v. 83
he je ii. 99

II.—INDEX OF PROPER NAMES

This Index comprises solely names commented upon.

- Angā ii. 312
Anguttarāpa iii. 34
Ajita Kesakambalin ii. 233
Atthaka iii. 425
Adhikakkā i. 178
Anāthapaṇḍikassa ārāma i. 60
Anuruddha ii. 247
Andhavana ii. 122, 154
Ambalatthikā iii. 124
Araññakutikā iv. 197
Asita Devāla iii. 411
Assaji ii. 270
Assaji-Punabbasukā iii. 186
Assapura ii. 312
Ānanda ii. 247
Āpana iii. 37
Ābhassarā i. 35
Ābhā ii. 333; iv. 149
Ālāra-Kālāma ii. 171
Icchānaṅkalavanasaṇḍa iii. 431
Isigilipassa ii. 63
Isipatana Migadāya ii. 188
Ukkatthā i. 3, 10
Ukkācelā ii. 265
Udāyin iii. 114; v. 16
Uruvelā ii. 173
Ekaṇḍarika iii. 346
Okkalā iv. 136
Kapilavatthu ii. 61
Kammāsa i. 226; -dhamma i.
226
Kalandakanivāpa ii. 134
Kassapa (thera) ii. 246, 248 f.
Kāḷākhemaka iv. 155
Kisa Saṅkicca ii. 285
Kumārakassapa ii. 120
Kuru i. 225
Kusinārā iv. 28
Kūtāgārasālā ii. 267
Kenya Jaṭila iii. 399
Komārabhacca iii. 45
Komudī iv. 137
Kosambī ii. 389
Kosala ii. 326
Khārodakā iv. 237
Gaggarā pokkharanī iii. 1
Gayā i. 178 f.; ii. 188
Giṇṇhakūta ii. 63
Giṇṇakāvasatha ii. 235
Giribbaja i. 151
Gotama ii. 327
Gosīgasālavanadāya ii. 235, 245
Ghositārāma ii. 390
Candana devaputta v. 7
Campā iii. 1, 7
Cunda iv. 36
Channa v. 82
Jātibhūmi ii. 135
Jānussoni i. 109
Jetavana i. 60
Jotipāla iii. 279, 281
Taṇḍulapāladvāra iii. 429
Tapodārāma v. 4
Tārukkha iii. 432
Tāvatiṇsa (devā) ii. 301; iii. 313
Todeyyaputta iii. 443; v. 8
Dakkhiṇāgiri iii. 429
Dandapāṇin ii. 73
Dīgha (yakkha) ii. 244
Dīghakārāyana iii. 349
Devadaha iv. 1
Dhammadinnā ii. 355
Nanda Vaccha ii. 285
Nandaka v. 93
Naḷakapāna iii. 178
Nāgasamāla ii. 53

- Nātaputtiya iv. 33
 Nādikā ii. 235
 Nigāṇṭha ii. 63
 Nigāṇṭha Nātaputta ii. 234
 Nigrodhārāma ii. 61
 Nimi ii. 312
 Pakudha Kaccāyana ii. 233
 Pajāpati i. 33 f.
 Pajjota iv. 71
 Paṇḍuputta i. 151
 Payāga i. 178
 Parajana (yakkha) ii. 244
 Parittasubhā ii. 333; iv. 149
 Parittābhā ii. 333; iv. 149
 Pāricchattakamūla v. 7
 Pāvārikambavana iii. 52
 Pingala-Koccha ii. 232
 Pilotika ii. 195
 Pukkusaṭi v. 46
 Punṇa ii. 138; iii. 412; v. 84, 85
 Pubbakotthaka ii. 166
 Pubba-Videha ii. 423
 Pūrāna Kassapa ii. 233
 Pokkharasāti iii. 432, 446
 Bakkula iv. 190
 Bahharāṇa iv. 28
 Bālakalonakāragāma iv. 206
 Bāhukā (nadi) i. 177 f.
 Bāhumatī (nadi) i. 178
 Bimbisāra ii. 65
 Beluvagāmaka iii. 11
 Bodhi (Bo-tree) ii. 188
 Brahma: see Index I.
 Bhaggā ii. 65
 Bhūmija iv. 199
 Bhesakalāvāna ii. 65
 Makkhali Gosāla ii. 233
 Makhādeva iii. 309
 Magadha (Mā) ii. 65; -ka ii. 265
 Mantāniputta ii. 138, 158
 Mahā-Cunda i. 181
 Mahānāma ii. 61
 Mahāpajāpati v. 66
 Mahāvāna ii. 73, 267
 Mātāṅga iv. 206
 Mātali iii. 316
 Māra ii. 162 f., 388, 405, 407;
 -cakkhu ii. 163; -dheyya ii.
 266; a° ii. 266; -parisā ii. 34;
 -senappamaddana iii. 405;
 sa° ka ii. 201; Mārassa sotāṇ
 chindati ii. 267
 Migadāya ii. 65
 Migāramātā ii. 165, 296
 Mukheluvana v. 107
 Medatāḷumpa iii. 348
 Moggallāna ii. 246; v. 64
 Moranivāpa iii. 235
 Moliya-Phagga ii. 95
 Yama iv. 231
 Ratthapāla iii. 288
 Rājagaha i. 151; ii. 134
 Revata ii. 247
 Licchavi ii. 271; -parisā ii. 273;
 -putta ii. 21
 Lomasakangiya v. 6
 Vajirapāṇi ii. 277
 Vassa-Bhaṇṇā iv. 136
 Visākha ii. 355
 Vekhanassa iii. 277
 Vedehika ii. 98
 Verāṇijakā ii. 334
 Veluvana ii. 134
 Vesālī ii. 19
 Vessavana ii. 303
 Vehapphalā i. 35; iv. 149
 Sakkā ii. 61
 Sakyaputta ii. 327
 Saccaka Nigāṇṭhaputta ii. 268
 Saṇjaya Belatthaputta ii. 234
 Samiddhi v. 5
 Sarassatī (nadi) i. 178
 Sahampati ii. 177
 Sāmagāma iv. 32
 Sāriputta i. 100; ii. 159, 245
 Sāvattthi i. 59
 Sunsumāragira ii. 65
 Sudhammā ii. 422
 Sundarika-Bhāradvāja i. 177
 Sundarikā (nadi) i. 178
 Subha v. 8
 Subhakiṇṇā i. 85; iv. 149
 Subhagavāna i. 11
 Subhā ii. 333; iv. 149
 Suvideha ii. 265
 Sūkarakhatā iii. 203
 Senānigama ii. 173
 Seniya ii. 65
 Haliddavasana iii. 100

III.—INDEX OF QUOTATIONS AND REFERENCES

Works referred to are printed in heavy type. Quotations from works are printed in ordinary type.

- Aggikkhandhūpama i. **16**
 Ankurapetavattu ii. **42**
 Anguttara-nikāya i. 3 f., 8 f., 12 f., 15 ff., 20, 24, 35, 37, 40, 43, 50 ff., 59, 61 f., 67, 75, 102, 110, 123, 129, 131, 134 ff., 148, 175, 182, 203, 247, 261; ii. 4 f., 22, 27, 93, 95, **116**, 124 f., 130 f., 136, 199, 219, 233, 246 f., 294, 313 f., 316, 335 ff., 345, 379, 420; iii. 3, 14, 25, 27, 29, 54, 125, 133, 176 f., 191, 200, 202, 353 f., 362, 364; iv. 37, 48, 56, 63 f., 77, 81, **116**, 117 f., 164, 166, 212, 231, v. 6, 31 f., 65, 71, 97, 105
 Acchamāyabbhūtasutta ii. **247**
 Atthakanāgarasutta iii. **265**
 Anaṅga ii. **246**; iii. **6** (paṭipadā), **50** (sutta); v. **51** (sutta)
 Anattalakkhaṇasutta ii. **114**
 Anuttariyasutta ii. **247**
 Anupadasutta ii. **246**
 Anumānasutta ii. **246**; iii. **153**
 Anuruddhasutta ii. **247**
 Anussatiniddesa iii. **141**
 Apañnakajātaka ii. **106**
 Apañnakasutta iii. **228, 230**
 Abhidhamma (pitaka) i. **9, 62, 112, 222**; ii. **29, 30, 106, 184**; iii. **28, 185, 188, 200**; iv. **114, 116**; v. **7**
 Abhinikkhamana ii. **246, 247**
 Ambatthasutta iii. **34, 242**
 Ambalātthikarāhulovādasutta iii. **125, 126, 127**
 Arahattasutta ii. **114**
 Ariyavaṇṇasutta i. **15**
 Avyāvata Saṃyutta iii. **199**
 Assakhalunkasuttanta iii. **358**
 Assapurasaṭṭha iv. **230**. See Mahā-assa°, Cūla-assa°
 Ākankheyyasutta i. **15, 176**; iii. **29**
 Āghātavīnaya (sutta) ii. **88**
 Ātānātiya (suttanta) iv. **114**
 Ādittapariyāya i. **75**
 Ānañjasappāya (sutta) i. **228, 278**; ii. **247**
 Āyatanaṇiddeśa i. **221**
 Ālavakapucchā iv. **116**
 Ālavakasutta i. **16, 133**
 Itivuttaka i. 63, 87, 95, 112, 160; ii. **106, 106**; iii. **133, 216**; iv. **170**
 Iddhikathā ii. **423**
 Iddhipāda i. **15** (-suttanta); ii. **69** (-vibhaṅga), **246** (saṃyutta)
 Indriya i. **15** (-suttanta); ii. **340** (-saṃyutta)
 Indriyabhāvanā ii. **226**; iv. **116**
 Udāna i. 13, 88, 129; ii. **95, 106, 127**; iv. 27, 204 f., 211
 Upakkilesasutta ii. **247**
 Uparipamāsa i. **2, 279**
 Upilisutta iii. **104**; v. **15, 99** (-ovādasutta)
 Ubbatovibhaṅge ii. **106**; iv. **116**
 Ekuttaranikāya iii. **200**
 Etadagga ti ii. **246, 247**
 Oghatarana iv. **116**
 Kakacōpama i. **176**; ii. **88** (-ovāda), **227** (-ovāda); iii. **148**
 Kathāvatthu ii. **184, 218**
 Kassapasāṃyutta; ii. **246**; iii. **243**
 Kāyagatīsatisutta iii. **14 f.**
 Kālakārāmasutta ii. **29**
 Kilesiyasutta i. **153**
 Kumārāpañha iii. **126**
 Kūṭadanta (suttanta) iii. **242**
 Kosambakkhandhaka iv. **37**
 Kosambiya (Kosambaka) sutta i. **176**; iv. **50**
 Khandhaka i. **88**; ii. **106**; iii. **45**; iv. **116**
 Khandhaniddesa i. **221**; ii. **114**; iii. **133**
 Khandhiyavagga v. **29**
 Khuddakapāṭha iii. **125**
 Khemakasutta i. **206**
 Guttīlavimānakathā iii. **445**
 Gopaka-Moggallāna (sutta) ii. **247**

- Ghatikārasutta ii. **153**
 Cakkapeyyāla iv. **116**
 Caṅkīsutta iii. **49, 201**
 Candōpama i. **16, 92** (-paṭipadā);
 ii. **246**; iii. **6** (-paṭipadā)
 Cariyāniddeśa iii. **259**
 Cātumasutta ii. **246**
 Cīvaraparivattanasutta ii. **246**
 Cūla-assapura (sutta) i. **176**
 Cūlagosingasutta ii. **153, 247**
 Cūlatanhāsankhaya i. **278**; ii.
246 (-sutta), **422** (-vimutti-
 sutta)
 Cūladukkhaḥkhandha iv. **2**
 Cūlanidānasutta i. **278**
 Cūlaniyalokadhātusutta ii. **247**
 Cūlarāhulovādasutta i. **16**; iii. **92,**
125, 126
 Cūlavēdallasutta i. **16, 278**; ii. **106**
 Cūlasārōpamasutta i. **166**
 Cūlasihanāda(sutta) i. **16**
 Cūlasuññatā(sutta) ii. **247**
 Cūlahatthipada ii. **317, 333**
 Cetokhilasutta iii. **32, 255**
 Chacchakkasutta ii. **114**
 Chattamānavaka i. **131** (-vumāna);
 ii. **17** (-vatthu)
 Jātaka i. 17, 21, 31, 57 f., 120,
 153, 175; ii. 3, 16, 27, 37, 42 f.,
 93, 95, **106**, 130, 176, 186,
 274 f., 279, 310, **314**, 314,
 383 f.; iii. 25, 65, 69, 79 ff.,
 80, 178 f., 294, 309, 311 f.,
 314, **316**, 316 ff., **318**, 334,
 343, 348 f., 351 f.; iv. 6, 36 f.,
 169, 171 ff., 184 f., 203 ff., **205**
 Jātukasutta iv. **159**
 Jinnaśīvarasutta ii. **246**
 Jivakavatthu i. **90**; iii. **45**
 Jivakasutta iii. **195, 201, 426**
 Tittirajātaka ii. **42**
 Tuvaṭṭa(sutta) i. **92** (-paṭipadā);
 ii. **106** (-sutta); iii. **6** (-sutta)
 Theragāthā i. 282; ii. **106**; iii.
 102, 137, 340 ff.
 Therapañhasutta ii. **246**
 Therasihanādasutta ii. **246**
 Therīgāthā ii. **106, 137**
 Dakkhiṇāvisuddhisutta i. **187**
 Dasuttara ii. **115** (-sutta), **246**;
 iv. **116**
 Dārukkhandhūpama i. **16**
 Dighanakha ii. **246**; v. **99** (-sutta)
 Digha-nikāya i. 3, 7 f., 11, 15 ff.,
 19 f., 31, 38, 50, 54, 61, 67,
 83, 125, 133 f., 144, 166, 175,
 181 f., **228**, 230, 235, 276,
278; ii. 5 f., 22, 27 f., 35 f.,
 42 f., 75, 106, 114 f., 125, 199,
 244, 246 f., 274, 416; iii. 34,
 58, 208 f., 235, 329, 364, 368,
 376 ff., 409, 436; iv. 15 f., 23,
 25 f., 28, 35, 62, 74, 85, 107,
116, 127, 136, 176; v. 39, 79,
 85, 104
 Dighanikāyatthakathā i. **2**; v. **24**
 Devatāsanyutta i. **16**
 Devadūtasutta i. **165**; ii. **422**
 (-anta)
 Dvedhā-Vitakkasutta iv. **132**
 Dhajaggaparitta iv. **114**
 Dhammacakkappavattana i. **16**
 Dhammadāyāda i. **16, 152, 189**
 (-sutta); ii. **246**; iii. **6** (-paṭi-
 padā)
 Dhammapada i. 3 f., 63, 105,
 134, 158, 218, 231 f., 241;
 ii. 27, 36, 56, 71, **106**, 179,
 250, 340; iii. 9, 137, 343, 436 f.;
 iv. 205 f.; v. 23
 Dhammasaṅgani i. 9, 17, 23, 41,
 50, 75, 105, 218 f.; ii. **184**,
 313, 340; iii. 96, 201; iv. **106**,
 140
 Dhammasaṅgaha iv. **116**
 Dhammahadayaṭṭhaṅga iii. **185**
 Dhātukathā ii. **184**
 Dhātuvibhaṅga i. **16** (-sutta),
278; iv. **148**; v. **61** (-sutta)
 Dhutaṅganiddeśa ii. **215**; iv. **99**
 Nandopanandadamana ii. **246**
 Naḷakapāna ii. **247** (-sutta); iii.
180
 Nālaka i. **92** (-paṭipadā); ii. **106**
 (-sutta); iii. **6** (-paṭipadā)
 Niddesa i. 21, **41**, 41, 87, 187; ii.
106, 143, 163, 224; iv. 16, 56
 Nimijātaka ii. **43**
 Nivāpasutta iii. **303**
 Nettī i. **31**
 Nettipakarana i. **31**
 Pañña(jātaka) ii. **106**
 Paññābhāvanādhikāra iii. **191**
 Paṭiccasamuppādaniddeśa i. **221**,
222
 Patisambhidāmagga i. 8, 17, 27,
 27, 28 f., 54, 83, **231**, **238, 242**,
 242 f., **243**; ii. 11, **115**, 115,
 180, **216**, 216, 232, **246, 352**,
 352, 360, 366; iii. 137, 252,
 255 f.; iv. 25, 53, 68, 83 ff.,
 90, 114, **141, 141**; v. 98, 108

- Patthāna ii. 115, 116, 184; iv. 106, 116
 Papañcasūdanī v. 110
 Parivāra ii. 106; iv. 116
 Parivimāṇasanasutta i. 278
 Pavāraṇāsutta ii. 246
 Paricchattakūpama i. 16
 Pāsārāsīsutta iii. 323
 Pāsādakampana ii. 246, 422 (-sutta)
 Pāsādikasutta ii. 43
 Piṇḍapāṭaparisuddhī ii. 246
 Puggalapaññatti ii. 120, 184; iii. 121, 188 ff.
 Puṇṇakajātaka i. 42
 Puttamāṇsūpama i. 16
 Petavathu i. 159; ii. 17, 42, 246
 Potthapādasutta ii. 114; v. 16
 Potalikasutta iii. 398
 Phenapiṇḍūpama i. 16
 Bala (saṇyutta)sutta i. 15
 Bahudhātuka(sutta) ii. 247
 Bālapanḍitasutta iii. 366
 Bāverujātaka ii. 3
 Bāhityasutta ii. 247
 Buddhavaṇṣa iv. 122
 Buddhānussati-niddesa i. 10, 52
 Bojjhanga f. 15, 16 (-sutta); iii. 366 (-saṇyutta)
 Brahmajāla (suttanta) ii. 5; iv. 25, 116
 Brahmasaṇyutta i. 16
 Brahmāyusutta iii. 92, 240; v. 99
 Bhaddālisutta iii. 186
 Bhaddekaratta(sutta) ii. 247
 Bhayabherava(sutta) i. 152, 179; ii. 30
 Maggaṅgasuttanta i. 15
 Maṅgalasutta ii. 106; iii. 449
 Majjhima-nikāya i. 3 f.; 8, 11, 17 f., 20, 23 ff., 31, 34, 42, 46, 54, 62 f., 67, 75, 87, 89, 93 f., 102, 111, 129, 133, 136, 166, 173, 175, 187, 206, 218, 228, 229 f., 238, 265, 267, 279; ii. 8, 22, 27, 36, 42, 47, 50, 56, 68, 109 f., 113, 115, 124 ff., 130, 199 f., 202 f., 221, 227, 310, 314, 335, 339, 351, 363, 378 f., 404; iii. 137, 311, 319, 364, 436; iv. 26, 48, 50 f., 63, 74, 85, 116, 135 f.; v. 38, 45, 85, 109
 Majjhimapannāsa i. 2
 Mathādevasutta iv. 232
 Madhupiṇḍika i. 18 (-pariyāya); v. 5 (-sutta)
 Mahā-ariyavaṇṣasutta ii. 246
 Mahā-assapura iii. 261 (-sutta), 265; v. 99
 Mahāgovindasutta ii. 42, 43
 Mahāgosiṅga i. 92 (-sālapaṭipadā); ii. 245 (-sutta), 257 (-sutta); iii. 6 (-paṭipadā)
 Mahājanakajātaka v. 44
 Mahātaṇhāsāṅkhaya i. 278; iv. 106
 Mahādhammapāla-jātaka i. 42
 Mahānidāna i. 228, 278; ii. 247
 Mahānidāna i. 153; ii. 246
 Mahāpadesāsutta iv. 35
 Mahāparinibbāna(suttanta) ii. 5; 247
 Mahāpunnamasutta ii. 106
 Mahāpurisavittakassutta ii. 247
 Mahāmālunkovāda iii. 14
 Mahārāhulovādasutta i. 16; iii. 125, 126
 Mahālisutta ii. 342
 Mahāvacccha(gotta)sutta iii. 49, 426; iv. 48
 Mahāvedalla i. 16 (-sutta), 278; ii. 106 (-sutta), 246
 Mahāsakuludāyisutta iii. 15, 388; iv. 194
 Mahāsaccakasutta ii. 50; iii. 323
 Mahāsatipatthāna i. 15 (-sutta), 228, 278; iii. 14; v. 99
 Mahāsālāyatanavibhaṅgasutta i. 15
 Mahāsārōpamasutta i. 166
 Mahāsīhanāda ii. 246, 326 (-sutta)
 Mahāsuññatā i. 92 (-paṭipadā); ii. 247; iii. 6 (-paṭipadā)
 Mahāhatthipadōpama ii. 246; iii. 133, 170
 Māgandiya i. 228, 278 (-sutta); iv. 2 (-sutta)
 Mātika iv. 116
 Māratajjaniya(sutta) ii. 246
 Mārasaṇyutta i. 16
 Milindapañha i. 83; ii. 344, 387; iii. 368, 370; iv. 52, 118
 Mūlapaṇṇāsa i. 2
 Mūlapariyāya i. 2 (-sutta); 56 (-desanā); ii. 200, 360, 412; iv. 116
 Mūlapariyāyavagga i. 2
 Mūlapariyāyasuttavaṇṇanā iii. 4
 Moraparitta(jātaka) iv. 114
 Yamaka ii. 184

- Ratthapālasutta i. 228, 278; ii. 153
 Ratana-paritta iv. 114
 Ratanasutta ii. 106; iii. 366, 449
 Rathavinīta i. 92 (-paṭipadā); ii. 115, 153, 246; iii. 6 (-paṭipadā)
 Rāmāyana iii. 95
 Rāhulasāṅgyutta iii. 125, 126
 Rāhulasutta iii. 126
 Rāhulovāda iii. 126 (-sutta), 388
 Rukkūpama i. 228, 278
 Rūhīruppādavatthu iv. 179
 Rūpakkhandaṇḍasutta i. 222
 Lakkhaṇasāṅgyutta i. 210
 Laṭukikōpama ii. 226
 Lomaḥsaṅsapariyāya ii. 54
 Vattakajātaka iii. 180
 Vatthasutta i. 15, 176, 189; iii. 338
 Vatthōpama iv. 148
 Vammikasutta iii. 207
 Vinayaṭṭhakathā i. 198; iii. 45, 106
 Vinaya-pitaka i. 4, 9, 9, 13, 17, 25, 31, 40 f., 54, 61, 62, 62, 87, 90 f., 93, 144; ii. 42, 56, 104, 114, 125 f., 152, 188, 200, 251, 306, 340, 346; iii. 26, 29, 133, 149, 156 f., 184, 185, 280, 291, 323, 334, 344, 364, 399; iv. 37 ff., 41 ff., 68, 108, 112 f., 114, 116, 155, 172, 179, 203 ff.; v. 5, 64, 85, 109
 Vibhaṅga i. 22, 26, 26, 30, 62, 76, 81, 81, 106, 107, 107, 112, 139, 153, 169, 174, 203, 220, 220, 244, 244 f., 270; ii. 27 ff., 47, 95, 103 (Ubhato-), 139, 184, 214, 214, 216, 216, 218, 223, 223; iii. 5, 14, 184; iv. 42, 105 f., 116 (Ubhato-), 118; v. 21
 Vibhaṅgaṭṭhakathā ii. 30
 Vimānavatthu i. 129, 131, 159, 159; ii. 17, 18, 124, 246
 Visuddhimagga i. 2, 10, 52, 77, 124, 125, 126, 154, 155, 157, 165, 172, 176, 186, 215, 221, 222, 248; ii. 12, 30, 69, 114, 155, 200, 215, 219, 223, 225, 227, 228, 308, 309, 313, 326, 328, 328, 352, 359, 366, 423; iii. 133, 141, 191, 255, 256, 259, 260, 260, 261, 264, 343, 392; iv. 90, 99, 104, 134, 139, 141, 141; v. 26, 65, 109
 Vedanāpariggahasutta iv. 87
 Vedanāsāṅgyutta i. 278
 Velāmasutta i. 135
 Vessantarajātaka iv. 168
 Saṅgyutta-nikāya i. 3 f., 8, 15 f., 18 ff., 22, 24, 29, 31, 38, 40 f., 49, 62, 65, 75, 84, 133, 182, 209, 211, 232, 234 f., 238 f., 246, 278, 281 ff., 296 ff.; ii. 27 f., 56, 61 f., 74, 76, 91, 106, 114, 125 f., 129 f., 191, 194, 202, 207, 221, 227, 246, 314, 328, 335, 340, 342, 351, 379, 381, 386, 410 ff.; iii. 114, 208, 241, 244, 352, 364, 452; iv. 19, 27 f., 37, 77, ff., 116, 124, 136; v. 29, 39, 63, 85
 Sakkapañhavannanā v. 24
 Sakkapañhasutta i. 16, 278; ii. 106
 Sagāthāvagga ii. 106
 Saṅkhārābhājanīya ii. 106
 Saṅkhārupekkhāniddesa v. 26
 Sangīti(suttanta) ii. 246
 Saccaka(suttas) iii. 242
 Saccaniddesa i. 215
 Saccavibhaṅgasutta ii. 246
 Satipatthāna i. 270 (-sutta); ii. 60, 226, 313
 Satipatthānakathā iii. 6
 Satipatthānavannanā ii. 88, 313
 Saddhammopāyana iv. 237
 Sandakasutta iii. 267
 Sabbāsavasutta ii. 94; iii. 392
 Sābhīyapucchā iv. 116
 Samantapāsādikā i. 198, 199; iii. 45, 106
 Sampasādanīya ii. 246
 Sammappadhānasuttanta i. 15
 Sammāditthisutta i. 187, 224; ii. 106, 246, 330; v. 65
 Sammohavinodanī ii. 30
 Sallekhasutta ii. 42
 Salāyatana(sutta) i. 62
 Salāyatana-vibhaṅga(sutta) ii. 115
 Sasabimba(jātaka) iii. 179
 Sāmaññaphalasutta i. 16, 270; iii. 11
 Sārōpama i. 228
 Sāleyyakasutta iii. 116, 226, 363
 Silakathā i. 77
 Silaniddesa iv. 134
 Sihanādasutta ii. 27, 246
 Sutta-Nipāta i. 4, 16, 22, 25, 31, 35, 41, 46, 62, 133, 153, 159, 173, 230, 232; ii. 27, 47, 106, 119, 125 f., 129, 213, 221, 274, 329, 380; iii. 39, 373, 405, 407, 434; iv. 128, 185, 206; v. 85

- Suttantapitaka iii. 28; iv. 114, Hatthipadôpama(suttas) iv. 198;
 116 v. 52
- Suttapada i. 9
- Sundarivattu iii. 346
- Subaddhasutta v. 104
- Subhasutta ii. 247
- Sumangalavilâsui i. 2; v. 24
- Susîmasutta ii. 114, 246
- Sūcilomasutta i. 16
- Sekhasutta ii. 153, 247
- Selasutta ii. 153
- Sevitabbāsevitabba(sutta) ii. 246
- Sonadaṇḍa(suttanta) iii. 242
- Untraced* i. 4, 11, 16, 17, 19, 21,
 24, 30, 35, 41, 46, 54, 87, 94,
 102, 129, 136, 138, 154, 165,
 173, 210, 227, 246, 302, ii.
 12, 27, 35 f., 42, 49, 59, 74,
 95, 98, 101, 112, 125 f., 130,
 132, 134, 139 f., 164, 202 f.,
 212, 218, 246 f., 345, 351, 413;
 iii. 3, 9, 254 (Asl. 236), 379,
 423; iv. 158 f.; v. 20, 54

